# CHAPTER 5

# CROPLAND

## Authors[1]

Stephen Michael Ogle (USA), Stephen John Wakelin (New Zealand), Leandro Buendia (Philippines), Brian McConkey (Canada), Jeffrey Baldock (Australia), Hiroko Akiyama (Japan), Ayaka W. Mo Kishimoto (Japan), Ngonidzashe Chirinda (CGIAR, Zimbabwe), Martial Bernoux (FAO), Sumana Bhattacharya (India), Nares Chuersuwan (Thailand), Muhammad Arif Rashid Goheer (Pakistan), Kristell Hergoualc'h (France), Shigehiro Ishizuka (Japan), Rodel Diaz Lasco (Philippines), Xuebiao Pan (China), Himanshu Pathak (India), Kristiina Regina (Finland), Atsushi Sato (Japan), Gabriel Vazquez-Amabile (Argentina), Changke Wang (China), Xunhua Zheng (China).

## Contributing Authors

Cody Alsaker (USA), Rémi Cardinael (France), Marife D. Corre (Germany), Ram Gurung (USA), Akinori Mori (Japan), Johannes Lehmann (USA), Simone Rossi (Italy), Oliver van Straaten (Germany), Edzo Veldkamp (Netherlands), Dominic Woolf (USA), Kazuyuki Yagi (Japan), Xiaoyuan Yan (China)

[1] **Biomass Carbon Sections** were prepared by lead authors, S.J. Wakelin, A. Sato, and R.D. Lasco; and contributing authors R. Cardinael, S. Rossi.

**Soil Carbon Sections** were prepared by lead authors, S.M. Ogle, B. McConkey, J. Baldock, A. Mo Kishimoto, N. Chirinda, M. Bernoux, K. Hergoualc'h, S. Ishizuka, X. Pan, K. Regina, G. Vazquez-Amabile, C. Wang; and contributing authors, C. Alsaker, M.D. Corre, R. Gurung, J. Lehmann, A. Mori, O. van Straaten, E. Veldkamp, D. Woolf.

**Rice Cultivation Section** was prepared by lead authors, L. Buendia, H. Akiyama, S. Bhattacharya, N. Chuersuwan, M.A.R. Goheer, H. Pathak, X. Zheng, S.M. Ogle; and contributing authors, K. Yagi,X. Yan.

# Contents

# Equations



# Figures



# Tables

# Boxes

# 5 CROPLAND

## 5.1 INTRODUCTION

No refinement.

## 5.2 CROPLAND REMAINING CROPLAND

No refinement.

### 5.2.1 Biomass

#### 5.2.1.1 CHOICE OF METHODS

Carbon can be stored in the biomass of croplands that contain perennial woody vegetation including, but not limited to, monocultures such as tea, coffee, oil palm, coconut, rubber plantations, fruit and nut orchards, and polycultures such as agroforestry systems. The default methodology for estimating carbon stock changes in woody biomass is provided in Chapter 2, Section 2.2.1. This section elaborates this methodology with respect to estimating changes in carbon stocks in biomass in *Cropland Remaining Cropland*.

The change in biomass is only estimated for perennial woody crops. For annual crops, increase in biomass stocks in a single year is assumed equal to biomass losses from harvest and mortality in that same year - thus there is no net accumulation of biomass carbon stocks.

Changes in carbon in cropland biomass ($\Delta C_{CC_B}$) may be estimated from either: (a) annual rates of biomass gain and loss (Chapter 2, Equation 2.7) or (b) carbon stocks at two points in time (Chapter 2, Equation 2.8). The first approach (gain-loss method) provides the default Tier 1 method and can also be used at Tier 2 or 3 with refinements described below. The second approach (the stock-difference method) applies either at Tier 2 or Tier 3, but not Tier 1. It is *good practice* to improve inventories by using the highest feasible tier given national circumstances. It is *good practice* for countries to use a Tier 2 or Tier 3 method if carbon emissions and removals in *Cropland Remaining Cropland* is a *key category* and if the sub-category of biomass is considered significant. It is *good practice* for countries to use the decision tree in Figure 2.2 in Chapter 2 to identify the appropriate tier to estimate changes in carbon stocks in biomass.

**Tier 1**

The default method is to multiply the area of perennial woody cropland by a net estimate of biomass accumulation from growth and subtract losses associated with harvest or gathering or disturbance (according to Equation 2.7 in Chapter 2). Losses are estimated by multiplying a carbon stock value by the area of cropland on which perennial woody crops are harvested.

Default Tier 1 assumptions are: all carbon in perennial woody biomass removed (e.g., biomass cleared and replanted with a different crop) is emitted in the year of removal; and perennial woody crops accumulate carbon for an amount of time equal to a nominal harvest/maturity cycle. The latter assumption implies that perennial woody crops accumulate biomass for a finite period until they are removed through harvest or reach a steady state where there is no net accumulation of carbon in biomass because growth rates have slowed and incremental gains from growth are offset by losses from natural mortality, pruning or other losses.

Under Tier 1, updated default factors shown in updated Table 5.1, Table 5.2 and Table 5.3, are applied to nationally derived estimates of land areas. For perennial cropland C uptake, multiply unharvested area that is still younger than the age of maturity by the above-ground growth rate. If harvest and immature areas are unknown, it is assumed that in cropland remaining cropland, the annual harvest area is equal to total area divided by rotation length in years. For perennial cropland C losses, the updated tables provide two types of carbon stocks of perennial woody biomass per area. One is maximum carbon stock at harvest/maturity state ($L_{max}$). This is appropriate for estimating harvest loss due to crop renewal. The other is the mean carbon stock over the whole lifetime of the crop ($L_{mean}$). This is used for loss due to conversion to another land use where the age of converted cropland is unknown. These values should be used appropriately to calculate carbon losses following the guidance in 5.2.1.2.

**Tier 2**

Two methods can be used for Tier 2 estimation of changes in biomass. Method 1 (also called the **Gain-Loss Method**) requires the biomass carbon loss to be subtracted from the biomass carbon increment for the reporting year (Chapter 2, Equation 2.7). Method 2 (also called the **Stock-Difference Method**) requires biomass carbon stock inventories for a given land-use area at two points in time (Chapter 2, Equation 2.8).

A Tier 2 estimate, in contrast, will generally develop estimates for the major woody crop types by climate zones, using country-specific carbon accumulation rates and stock losses where possible or country-specific estimates of carbon stocks at two points in time. Under Tier 2, carbon stock changes are estimated for above-ground and below-ground biomass in perennial woody vegetation. Tier 2 methods involve country-specific or region-specific estimates of biomass stocks by major cropland types and management system and estimates of stock change as a function of major management system (e.g., dominant crop, productivity management). To the extent possible, it is *good practice* for countries to incorporate changes in perennial crop or tree biomass using country-specific or region-specific data. Where data are missing, default data may be used.

#### Tier 3

A Tier 3 estimate will use a highly disaggregated Tier 2 approach or a country-specific method involving process modelling and/or detailed measurement. Tier 3 involves inventory systems using statistically-based sampling of carbon stocks over time and/or process models, stratified by climate, cropland type and management regime. For example, validated species-specific growth models that incorporate management effects such as harvesting and fertilization, with corresponding data on management activities, can be used to estimate net changes in cropland biomass carbon stocks over time. Models, perhaps accompanied by measurements like those in forest inventories, can be used to estimate stock changes and extrapolate to entire cropland areas, as in Tier 2.

Key criteria in selecting appropriate models are that they are capable of representing all of the management practices that are represented in the activity data. It is critical that the model be validated with independent observations from country-specific or region-specific field locations that are representative of climate, soil and cropland management systems in the country.

## 5.2.1.2 CHOICE OF EMISSION FACTORS

Emission and removal factors required to estimate the changes in carbon stocks include (a) annual biomass accumulation or growth rate, and (b) biomass loss factors which are influenced by such activities as removal (harvesting), fuelwood gathering and disturbance.

### *Above-ground woody biomass growth rate*

#### Tier 1

Updated Tables 5.1 to 5.3 provide estimates of biomass stocks and/or biomass growth rates and losses for major climatic regions and agricultural systems. Updated Table 5.1 provides default values of biomass growth and losses applicable to agroforestry cropping systems in broad climate regions. Agroforestry systems are defined in Table 5.5. Updated Table 5.2 provides default sequestration rates in above- and below-ground biomass for agro-forestry systems by region and climate zone. Updated Table 5.3 provides default values of biomass growth and losses for perennial cropping monoculture systems. Countries should use appropriate default values of above-ground biomass growth rate relative to each climate region and cropping system from updated Table 5.1, Table 5.2 or Table 5.3. However, given the large variation in cropping systems, incorporating trees or tree crops, it is *good practice* to seek national data on above-ground woody biomass growth rate.

#### Tier 2

Annual woody biomass growth rate data can be, at a finer or disaggregated scale, based on national data sources for different cropping and agroforestry systems. Rates of change in annual woody biomass growth rate should be estimated in response to changes in specific management/land-use activities (e.g., fertilization, harvesting, thinning). Results from field research should be compared to estimates of biomass growth from other sources to verify that they are within documented ranges. It is important, in deriving estimates of biomass accumulation rates, to recognize that biomass growth rates will occur primarily during the first 20 years following changes in management, after which time the rates will tend towards a new steady-state level with little or no change occurring unless further changes in management conditions occur.

| **TABLE 5.1 (UPDATED[1])**<br>**DEFAULT COEFFICIENTS FOR ABOVE-GROUND BIOMASS AND HARVEST/MATURITY CYCLES IN AGROFORESTRY SYSTEMS CONTAINING PERENNIAL SPECIES[2]** | | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Climate Region** | **Agroforestry system[3]** | **N** | **Tree density**<br><br>**(Stems $ha^{-1}$)** | **Maximum above-ground biomass carbon stock at harvest ***$L_{max}$**<br><br>**(tonnes C $ha^{-1}$)** | **Harvest /Maturity cycle****<br><br>**(yr)** | **Biomass accumulation rate (G)***<br><br>**(tonnes C $ha^{-1}$ $yr^{-1}$)** | **Mean biomass carbon loss *** ($L_{mean}$)**<br><br>**(tonnes C $ha^{-1}$ $yr^{-1}$)** |
| Tropical | Fallow | 69 | 6074 | 22.1 ± 52% | 5 ± 50% | 4.42 ± 15% | 11.1 ± 26% |
| | Hedgerow[4] | 3 | 1481 | 9.4 ± 59% | 20 ± 50% | 0.47 ± 31% | 4.7 ± 29% |
| | Alley cropping | 90 | 8568 | 47.4 ± 52% | 20 ± 50% | 2.37 ± 13% | 23.7 ± 26% |
| | Multistrata | 51 | 929 | 65.0 ± 54% | 20 ± 50% | 3.25 ± 21% | 32.5 ± 27% |
| | Parkland | 7 | 152 | 11.8 ± 76% | 20 ± 50% | 0.59 ± 58% | 5.9 ± 38% |
| | Shaded Perennial | 28 | 4236 | 48.0 ± 55% | 20 ± 50% | 2.4 ± 24% | 24.0 ± 28% |
| | Silvoarable | 22 | 880 | 72.2 ± 60% | 20 ± 50% | 3.61± 33% | 36.1 ± 30% |
| | Silvopasture | 18 | 1609 | 58.2 ± 80% | 20 ± 50% | 2.91 ± 63% | 29.1 ± 40% |
| Temperate | Hedgerow[4] | 12 | 816 | 26.1 ± 59% | 30 ± 33% | 0.87 ± 49% | 13.1 ± 29% |
| | Silvoarable | 14 | 202 | 27.3 ± 62% | 30 ± 33% | 0.91 ± 52% | 13.7 ± 31% |
| | Silvopasture | 10 | 854 | 69.9 ± 61% | 30 ± 33% | 2.33 ± 52% | 35.0 ± 31% |

*Source: biomass carbon accumulation rate, G, from Cardinael *et al*. (2018). Uncertainty = 95% CI.

** Harvest/Maturity cycle and uncertainty are nominal estimates.

*** calculated ($L_{max}$ = G * Maturity cycle; Lmean = $L_{max}/2$)

[1] Replaces Table 5.1 from the *2006 IPCC Guidelines*

[2] See Table 5.3 for monocultures

[3] See Table 5.4 for agroforestry system definitions

[4] Biomass storage rates and tree density for hedgerows are presented per kilometer of hedgerows, not per hectare of agricultural field or per hectare of hedgerow

### Tier 3

For Tier 3, highly disaggregated factors for biomass accumulation are needed. These may include categorisation of species, specific for growth models that incorporate management effects such as harvesting and fertilization. Measurement of above-ground biomass, similar to forest inventory with periodic measurement of above-ground biomass accumulation, is necessary.

**TABLE 5.2 (UPDATED[1])**
**DEFAULT COEFFICIENTS FOR ABOVE- AND BELOW-GROUND BIOMASS IN AGROFORESTRY SYSTEMS CONTAINING PERENNIAL SPECIES[2]**

| Climate Region | Region | Agroforestry system | N | Tree density (stems $ha^{-1}$) | Above-ground biomass accumulation rate (G) (tonnes C $ha^{-1}$ $yr^{-1}$) | Below-ground biomass accumulation rate (tonnes C $ha^{-1}$ $yr^{-1}$) |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Cool Temperate | Asia | Silvoarable | 2 | 833 | 2.97 ± 75% | 0.77 |
| | Europe | Silvopasture | 4 | 225 | 2.17 ± 47% | 0.56 |
| | North America | Hedgerow[3] | 12 | 816 | 0.87 ± 49% | 0.23 |
| | | Silvoarable | 7 | 111 | 0.59 ± 29% | 0.14 |
| | | Silvopasture | 1 | 571 | 0.97 ± 75% | 0.11 |
| | South America | Silvopasture | 1 | 400 | 1.18 ± 75% | 0.52 |
| | All regions | Hedgerow[3] | 12 | 816 | 0.87 ± 49% | 0.23 |
| | | Silvoarable | 9 | 271 | 1.12 ± 62% | 0.28 |
| | | Silvopasture | 6 | 312 | 1.81 ± 44% | 0.48 |
| Warm Temperate | Europe | Silvoarable | 5 | 76 | 0.52 ± 102% | 0.14 |
| | | Silvopasture | 4 | 1667 | 3.11 ± 91% | 1.03 |
| Temperate (ALL) | All Regions | Hedgerow[3] | 12 | 816 | 0.87 ± 49% | 0.23 |
| | | Silvoarable | 14 | 202 | 0.91 ± 54% | 0.23 |
| | | Silvopasture | 10 | 854 | 2.33 ± 52% | 0.70 |
| Tropical Dry | Africa | Fallow | 22 | - | 5.61 ± 21% | 2.54 |
| | | Hedgerow[3] | 2 | 1667 | 0.48 ± 75% | 0.12 |
| | | Alley cropping | 20 | 1000 | 1.88 ± 28% | 0.45 |
| | | Multistrata | 3 | 2771 | 1.63 ± 26% | 0.46 |
| | | Parkland | 7 | 152 | 0.59 ± 58% | 0.21 |
| | Asia | Fallow | 9 | 1250 | 5.61 ± 59% | 0.53 |
| | | Alley cropping | 15 | 10430 | 2.79 ± 24% | 0.67 |
| | | Silvoarable | 6 | 540 | 6.24 ± 36% | 1.62 |
| | | Silvopasture | 17 | 1609 | 3.07 ± 62%% | 0.84 |
| | All Regions | Fallow | 31 | 1250 | 5.61 ± 22% | 1.95 |
| | | Hedgerow[3] | 2 | 1667 | 0.48 ± 75% | 0.12 |
| | | Alley cropping | 35 | 5041 | 2.27 ± 19% | 0.54 |
| | | Multistrata | 3 | 2771 | 1.63 ± 26% | 0.46 |
| | | Parkland | 7 | 152 | 0.59 ± 58% | 0.21 |
| | | Silvoarable | 6 | 540 | 6.24 ± 36% | 1.62 |
| | | Silvopasture | 17 | 1609 | 3.07 ± 62% | 0.84 |
| Tropical Moist | Africa | Alley cropping | 28 | 7233 | 2.75 ± 22% | 0.59 |
| | | Multistrata | 3 | 1902 | 2.98 ± 28% | 0.72 |
| | | Shaded Perennial | 5 | - | 1.82 ± 34% | 0.44 |
| | | Silvoarable | 5 | - | 5.09 ± 39% | 1.22 |

**TABLE 5.2 (UPDATED) (CONTINUED)**
**DEFAULT COEFFICIENTS FOR ABOVE- AND BELOW-GROUND BIOMASS IN AGROFORESTRY SYSTEMS CONTAINING PERENNIAL SPECIES[2]**

| Climate Region | Region | Agroforestry system | N | Tree density<br>(stems ha$^{-1}$) | Above-ground biomass accumulation rate (G)<br>(tonnes C ha$^{-1}$ yr$^{-1}$) | Below-ground biomass accumulation rate<br>(tonnes C ha$^{-1}$ yr$^{-1}$) |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Tropical Moist | Asia | Fallow | 1 | - | 5.30 ± 75% | 1.27 |
| | | Multistrata | 21 | 628 | 3.03 ± 30% | 0.73 |
| | | Shaded Perennial | 2 | 1481 | 2.07 ± 36% | 0.50 |
| | | Silvoarable | 11 | 1065 | 1.5 ± 44% | 0.35 |
| | Central America | Alley cropping | 15 | 25000 | 2.28 ± 23% | 0.55 |
| | South America | Shaded Perennial | 6 | 4131 | 3.06 ± 66% | 0.71 |
| | All Regions | Fallow | 1 | - | 5.30 ± 75% | 1.27 |
| | | Alley cropping | 43 | 13733 | 2.59 ± 17% | 0.58 |
| | | Multistrata | 24 | 802 | 3.02 ± 26% | 0.73 |
| | | Shaded Perennial | 13 | 3071 | 2.43 ± 40% | 0.57 |
| | | Silvoarable | 16 | 1065 | 2.63 ± 42% | 0.62 |
| Tropical montane | Africa | Fallow | 30 | 7521 | 3.12 ± 15% | 1.12 |
| Tropical Wet | Africa | Fallow | 3 | - | 6.21 ± 53% | 1.49 |
| | | Multistrata | 2 | - | 2.89 ± 75% | 0.69 |
| | | Shaded Perennial | 1 | 1477 | 3.16 ± 75% | 0.71 |
| | Asia | Fallow | 2 | - | 2.00 ± 75% | 0.48 |
| | | Multistrata | 11 | - | 4.83 ± 50%% | 1.16 |
| | | Shaded Perennial | 2 | 1608 | 1.79 ± 75% | 0.42 |
| | | Silvopasture | 1 | - | 0.06 ± 75% | 0.01 |
| | Central America | Hedgerow[3] | 1 | 1110 | 0.43 ± 75% | 0.10 |
| | | Alley cropping | 12 | 1203 | 1.88 ± 51% | 0.45 |
| | | Multistrata | 1 | - | 3.25 ± 75% | 0.78 |
| | | Shaded Perennial | 10 | 5967 | 2.28 ± 42% | 0.51 |
| | South America | Fallow | 2 | - | 4.76 ± 75% | 1.14 |
| | | Multistrata | 10 | 475 | 2.6 ± 42% | 0.70 |
| | | Shaded Perennial | 2 | - | 2.96 ± 75% | 0.71 |
| | All Regions | Fallow | 7 | - | 4.59 ± 45% | 1.10 |
| | | Hedgerow[3] | 1 | 1110 | 0.43 ± 75% | 0.10 |
| | | Alley cropping | 12 | 1203 | 1.88 ± 51% | 0.45 |
| | | Multistrata | 24 | 475 | 3.25 ± 31% | 0.91 |
| | | Shaded Perennial | 15 | 4766 | 2.36 ± 29% | 0.54 |
| | | Silvopasture | 1 | - | 0.06 ± 75% | 0.01 |

**TABLE 5.2 (UPDATED) (CONTINUED)**
**DEFAULT COEFFICIENTS FOR ABOVE- AND BELOW-GROUND BIOMASS IN AGROFORESTRY SYSTEMS CONTAINING PERENNIAL SPECIES[2]**

| Climate Region | Region | Agroforestry system | N | Tree density (stems $ha^{-1}$) | Above-ground biomass accumulation rate (G) (tonnes C $ha^{-1}$ $yr^{-1}$) | Below-ground biomass accumulation rate (tonnes C $ha^{-1}$ $yr^{-1}$) |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Tropical All | All Regions | Fallow | 69 | 6074 | 4.42 ± 15% | 1.49 |
| | | Hedgerow[3] | 3 | 1481 | 0.47 ± 31% | 0.11 |
| | | Alley cropping | 90 | 8568 | 2.37 ± 13% | 0.55 |
| | | Multistrata | 51 | 929 | 3.25 ± 21% | 0.80 |
| | | Parkland | 7 | 152 | 0.59 ± 58% | 0.21 |
| | | Shaded Perennial | 28 | 4236 | 2.40 ± 24% | 0.55 |
| | | Silvoarable | 22 | 880 | 3.61 ± 33% | 0.89 |
| | | Silvopasture | 18 | 1609 | 2.91 ± 63% | 0.79 |

Source: Cardinael *et al*. (2018).

[1] Replaces Tables 5.2 and 5.3 from the *2006 IPCC Guidelines*

[2] See Table 5.3 for monocultures.

[4] Biomass storage rates and tree density for hedgerows are presented per kilometer of hedgerows, not per hectare of agricultural field or per hectare of hedgerow

* Where N < 3 a nominal uncertainty estimate of ± 75% is given.

| TABLE 5.3 (UPDATED[1]) DEFAULT MAXIMUM AND TIME-AVERAGED MEAN ABOVE-GROUND BIOMASS AND ABOVE GROUND BIOMASS ACCUMULATION RATE FOR PERENNIAL CROPLAND MONOCULTURES (TONNES HA$^{-1}$) | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Domain** | **Cropping system** | **Maximum above-ground biomass carbon stock at harvest ($L_{max}$) (tonnes C ha$^{-1}$)** | **Harvest /Maturity cycle (yr)** | **Above-ground biomass accumulation rate (G) (tonnes C ha$^{-1}$ yr$^{-1}$)** | **Mean biomass carbon stock ($L_{mean}$) (tonnes C ha$^{-1}$)** | **References** |
| Temperate | Olive | 9.1 ± 15% | 20 ± 23% | 0.46 ± 27% | 6.9 ± 25% | [1] |
| | Orchard e.g. apple | 8.5 ± 19% | 20 ± 42% | 0.43 ± 46% | 6.4 ± 25% | [1] |
| | Vine e.g. grape | 5.5 ± 18% | 20 ± 18% | 0.28 ± 26% | 2.8 ± 25% | [1] |
| | Short Rotation Coppice | 12.69 ± 40% | 4 | 3.2 ± 40% | 6.35 ± 40% | [2] + adjust-ment from [3] |
| Tropical | Oil palm *Elaeis guineensis* | 60.0 ± 41% | 25 | 2.4 ± 41% | 30.0 ± 41% | [4] |
| | Rubber *Hevea brasiliensis* | 80.2 ± 15% | 27 | 3.0 ± 13% | 40.1 ± 15% | [5] |
| All | Tea *Camelia sinensis* | 20.7 ± 50% | 30 | 0.7 ± 25% | 18.3 ± 25% | [6] |

[1] Canaveira, P. *et al*. 2018.
[2] Hauk S, Knoke T, Wittkopf S 2013
[3] Krasuska E, Rosenqvist H. 2012
[4] Chave, J. 2015
[5] Blagodatsky, S., Xu, J., Cadisch, G. 2016
[6] Zhang M, *et al*. 2017
[1] Updated Table 5.3 from *2006 IPCC Guidelines*

### *Below-ground biomass accumulation*

**Tier 1**

The default assumption is that there is no change in below-ground biomass of perennial trees in agricultural systems. There are limited below-ground biomass data for agricultural systems.

**Tier 2**

This includes the use of actually measured below-ground biomass data from perennial woody vegetation. Estimating below-ground biomass accumulation is recommended for Tier 2 calculation. Estimates are provided in Table 5.2. Root-to-shoot ratios show wide ranges in values at both individual species (e.g., Anderson *et al.* 1972*)* and community scales (e.g., Jackson *et al.* 1996; Cairns *et al.* 1997*)*. Limited data is available for below ground biomass thus, as far as possible, empirically-derived root-to-shoot ratios specific to a region or vegetation type should be used.

**Tier 3**

This includes the use of data from field studies identical to forest inventories and modelling studies, if stock difference method is adopted.

### *Biomass losses from removal, fuelwood and disturbance*

**Tier 1**

The default assumption is that all biomass lost is assumed to be emitted in the same year. Limited biomass removal, fuelwood gathering and disturbance loss data from cropland source are available. Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations (FAO) provides total roundwood and fuelwood consumption data, but not separated by source (e.g., Cropland, Forest Land, etc.). It is recognized that statistics on fuelwood are extremely poor and uncertain worldwide. Default removal and fuelwood gathering statistics (discussed in Chapter 4, Section 4.2) may include biomass coming from cropland such as when firewood is harvested from home gardens. Thus, it is necessary to ensure no double counting of losses occurs. If no data are available for roundwood or fuelwood sources from Cropland, the default approach will include losses in Forest Land (Section 4.2) and will exclude losses from Cropland. Updated Tables 5.1 and 5.3 provide default values of maximum carbon stock per area ($L_{max}$) and mean carbon stock per area ($L_{mean}$). Countries should use $L_{max}$ in updated Table 5.1 and 5.3 in the case that perennial woody biomass is replaced at or over the year of harvest/maturity under a nominal harvest/maturity cycle assuming that perennial cropland is harvested and regenerated back into perennial cropland. Carbon losses are estimated by multiplying annual area of harvested/replaced cropland by $L_{max}$. Countries should use $L_{mean}$ in updated Table 5.1 and 5.3 in the case that carbon removal has occurred by land use change where the age of the perennial crop removed is unknown. Carbon losses are estimated by multiplying the annual area of land conversion by $L_{mean}$. When perennial cropland is converted to another type of cropland, losses are reported in cropland remaining cropland. When perennial cropland is converted to non-cropland land uses, losses are reported in relevant land converted categories

**Tiers 2 and 3**

National level data at a finer scale, based on inventory studies or production and consumption studies according to different sources, including agricultural systems, can be used to estimate biomass loss. These can be obtained through a variety of methods, including estimating density (crown coverage) of woody vegetation from air photos (or high-resolution satellite imagery) and ground-based measurement plots. Species composition, density and above-ground vs. below-ground biomass can vary widely for different cropland types and conditions and thus it may be most efficient to stratify sampling and survey plots by cropland types. General guidance on survey and sampling techniques for biomass inventories is given in Chapter 3, Annex 3A.3.

### 5.2.1.3 CHOICE OF ACTIVITY DATA

Activity data in this section refer to estimates of land areas of growing stock and harvested land with perennial woody crops. The area data are estimated using the approaches described in Chapter 3. They should be regarded as strata within the total cropland area (to keep land-use data consistent) and should be disaggregated depending on the tier used and availability of growth and loss factors. Examples of Cropland subcategories are given in updated Table 5.4.

**Tier 1**

Under Tier 1, annual or periodic surveys are used in conjunction with the approaches outlined in Chapter 3 to estimate the average annual area of established perennial woody crops and the average annual area of perennial woody crops that are harvested or removed. The area estimates are further sub-divided into general climate regions or soil types to match the default biomass gain and loss values. Under Tier 1 calculations, international statistics such as FAO databases, and other sources can be used to estimate the area of land under perennial woody crops.

**Tier 2**

Under Tier 2, more detailed annual or periodic surveys are used to estimate the areas of land in different classes of perennial woody biomass crops. Areas are further classified into relevant sub categories such that all major combinations of perennial woody crop types and climatic regions are represented with each area estimate. These area estimates must match any country-specific biomass carbon increment and loss values developed for the Tier 2 method. If country-specific finer resolution data are only partially available, countries are encouraged to extrapolate to the entire land base of perennial woody crops using sound assumptions from best available knowledge.

**Tier 3**

Tier 3 requires high-resolution activity data disaggregated at sub-national to fine grid scales. Similar to Tier 2, land area is classified into specific types of perennial woody crops by major climate and soil categories and other potentially important regional variables (e.g., regional patterns of management practices). Furthermore, it is *good practice* to relate spatially explicit area estimates with local estimates of biomass increment, loss rates, and management practices to improve the accuracy of estimates.

**TABLE 5.4 (UPDATED[1])**
**EXAMPLES OF CLASSIFICATION OF PERENNIAL CROP SYSTEMS**

| | Crop system | Description |
|---|---|---|
| Agroforestry | Fallows | Land rested from cultivation, but comprises planted and managed trees, often leguminous, shrubs and herbaceous cover crops before it is cultivated again. Includes improved and natural fallows and can be implemented before any of the following systems. |
| | Hedgerows | Linear plantation around fields, including shelterbelts, windbreaks, boundary plantings and live fences. |
| | Alley cropping | Fast-growing, usually leguminous, woody species (mainly shrubs) grown in crop fields, usually at high densities. The woody species are regularly pruned and the prunings are applied as mulch into the alleys as a source of organic matter and nutrients. Also known as intercropping. |
| | Multistrata systems | Multistorey combinations of a large number of various trees and perennial and annual crops. They include home gardens and agroforests. |
| | Parklands | Intercropping of agricultural crops or grazing land under low density mature scattered trees. Typical of dry areas like Sahel (e.g. *Faidherbia albida*). |
| | Shaded perennial-crop systems | Growing shade-tolerant species such as cacao and coffee under, or in between, overstorey shade trees that can be used for timber or other commercial tree products |
| | Silvoarable systems | Woody species planted in parallel tree rows to allow mechanization and intercropped with an annual crop; usually used for timber (e.p. *Juglans* spp), but also for fuel (e.p. *Populus* spp). Usually low tree density per hectare. |
| | Silvopastoral systems | Woody species planted on permanent grasslands, often grazed. |
| Monoculture | Plantations | Monoculture plantation crops such as tea, coffee and cacao grown without shade trees, as well as oil palms, rubber and coconuts. |
| | Vine systems | A plantation of vines, typically producing grapes used for winemaking, but also kiwifruit or passionfruit. |
| | Orchards systems | Land planted with woody vegetation, often fruit trees (eg. apple, pear, plum, nut trees). Understory vegetation is usually mowed or grazed. |

Source: Cardinael *et al*. (2018), adapted from Nair *et al*. (2009)
Within the FAOSTAT land use classification system most perennial crop systems will be classified under 6650 (Land under permanent crops). Fallows may be reported under 6655 (Land with temporary fallow), and parklands and silvopastoral systems under 6655 (Land under permanent meadows and pastures), Land that meets the forest definition will be reported as Forest land.

[1]Updated Table 5.4 in the *2006 IPCC Guidelines*

### 5.2.1.4 CALCULATION STEPS FOR TIER 1 AND TIER 2

No refinement.

### 5.2.1.5 UNCERTAINTY ASSESSMENT

No refinement.

## 5.2.2 Dead organic matter

No refinement.

## 5.2.3 Soil carbon

Cropland management modifies soil C stocks to varying degrees depending on how specific practices influence C input and output from the soil system (Paustian *et al*. 1997a; Bruce *et al*. 1999; Ogle *et al*. 2005). The main management practices that affect soil C stocks in croplands are the type of residue management, tillage management, fertilizer management (both mineral fertilizers and organic amendments), choice of crop and intensity of cropping management (e.g., continuous cropping versus cropping rotations with periods of bare fallow), irrigation management, and mixed systems with cropping and pasture or hay in rotating sequences. In addition, drainage and cultivation of organic soils reduces soil C stocks (Armentano and Menges, 1986).

*General information and guidance for estimating changes in soil C stocks are found in Section 2.3.3 of Chapter 2 (including equations). That section should be read before proceeding with specific guidelines dealing with Cropland soil C stocks.* The total change in soil C stocks for Cropland is estimated using Equation 2.24 (Chapter 2), which combines the change in soil organic C stocks for mineral soils and organic soils; and stock changes associated with soil inorganic C pools (Tier 3 only). This section provides specific guidance for estimating soil organic C stock changes. Soil inorganic C is fully covered by Section 2.3.3.1.

To account for changes in soil C stocks associated with *Cropland Remaining Cropland*, countries need at a minimum, estimates of the Cropland area at the beginning and end of the inventory time period. If land-use and management data are limited, aggregate data, such as FAO statistics on Cropland, can be used as a starting point, along with expert knowledge about the approximate distribution of land management systems (e.g., medium, low and high input cropping systems, etc.). Cropland management classes must be stratified according to climate regions and major soil types, which can either be based on default or country-specific classifications. This can be accomplished with overlays of land use on suitable climate and soil maps.

## 5.2.3.1 CHOICE OF METHOD

Inventories can be developed using a Tier 1, 2, or 3 method, with each successive Tier requiring more detail and resources than the previous one. It is also possible that countries will use different tiers to prepare estimates for the separate subcategories of soil C (i.e., soil organic C stocks changes in mineral soils and organic soils, and stock changes associated with soil inorganic C pools). Decision trees are provided for mineral soils (Figure 2.5) and organic soils (Figure 2.6) in Section 2.3.3.1 (Chapter 2) to assist inventory compilers with selection of the appropriate tier for their soil C inventory.

### *Mineral soils*

#### Tier 1

For mineral soils, the estimation method is based on changes in soil organic C stocks over a finite period following changes in management that impact soil organic C. Equation 2.25 (Chapter 2) is used to estimate change in soil organic C stocks in mineral soils by subtracting the C stock in the last year of an inventory time period ($SOC_0$) from the C stock at the beginning of the inventory time period ($SOC_{(0-T)}$) and dividing by the time dependence of the stock change factors (D). In practice, country-specific data on land use and management must be obtained and classified into appropriate land management systems (e.g., high, medium and low input cropping), including tillage management, and then stratified by IPCC climate regions and soil types. Soil organic C stocks (SOC) are estimated for the beginning and end of the inventory time period using default reference carbon stocks ($SOC_{ref}$) and default stock change factors ($F_{LU}$, $F_{MG}$, $F_I$ ).

#### Tier 2

*Developing Country-Specific Factors for the Default Equations*

For Tier 2, the same basic equations are used as in Tier 1 (Equation 2.25), but country-specific information is incorporated to specify better the stock change factors and reference C stocks with more disaggregation of climate regions, soil types, and/or the land management classification. See Section 2.3.3.1, Chapter 2, Volume IV for more information.

*Biochar C Amendments*

Tier 2 methods for biochar C amendments utilize a top-down approach in which the total amount of biochar generated and added to mineral soil is used to estimate the change in soil organic C stocks with country-specific factors. See Section 2.3.3.1, Chapter 2, Volume IV for more information.

*Steady-State Method*

The Tier 2 steady-state method is a three sub-pool steady-state C model that provides an optional alternative method for estimating soil C stock changes in the 0-30 cm layer of mineral soils in *Cropland Remaining Cropland.*[2] This Tier 2 steady-state method estimates C stock changes from combinations of tillage and C-input management activities under conditions defined by the soil texture and the weather. The method is not appropriate for rice cultivation and is not parameterised to estimate the change in soil organic C stocks due to biochar C amendments.

[2] The Tier2 Steady state method may be applicable to other land uses, but this will require further development and parameterisation than provided in this section.

This is an approach with intermediate complexity between Tier 1 and Tier 3 methods, and is based on a steady-state solution to the three soil organic C sub-pools in the Century ecosystem model (Ogle *et al*. 2012; Parton *et al*. 1987; Paustian *et al.* 1997b).

The Tier 2 steady-state method addresses more complexity in soil C dynamics than Tier 1 or Tier 2 using default equations, by subdividing soil organic C into three separate sub-pools with fast (Active sub-pool), intermediate (Slow sub-pool), and long turnover times (Passive sub-pool). The turnover time of C within each sub-pool determines the length of time that C remains in the soil. The Tier 2 steady-state method incorporates spatial and temporal variation in climate, organic carbon inputs to soils, soil properties and management practices. However, compilers can further develop and/or parameterise this model given appropriate datasets, which would be a Tier 3 method (See Section 2.5.2 for more information about developing a Tier 3 model-based approach). See Boxes 5.1A and 5.1B for more information about the method.

**BOX 5.1A (NEW)**
**UNDERSTANDING THE BASIS FOR THE TIER 2 STEADY STATE METHOD**

The Tier 2 steady-state method, based on a soil C model, features intermediate complexity between Tier 1 and Tier 3 methods. It allows a compiler to estimate C stock changes in a more disaggregated way compared to Tier 1, but lacks the full complexity of Tier 3 methods. The model parameters were determined using a Bayesian Calibration method (See Annex 5A.3), and application of this method will generate SOC stock change factor that are specific to climate, soil and management conditions in a country. Consequently, the resulting stock change factors are more disaggregated than the default Tier 1 methods that are derived at a global scale with limited disaggregation to broadly-defined climate regions.

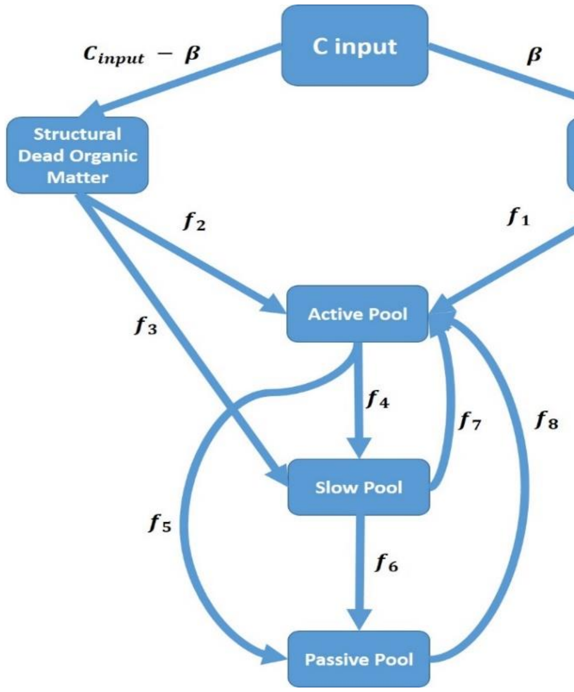
It is noteworthy that Tier 2 methods are often based directly on the Tier 1 equations with country-specific factors, but this is not a requirement for a Tier 2 method (See Volume 4, Chapter 1, Box 1.1). This method is analogous to the Tier 2 methods for estimating $CH_4$ emissions from enteric fermentation (Volume 4, Chapter 10), with a set of equations for calculating gross energy intake in order to derive a country-specific emission factor. The Tier 2 equations are used to derive stock change factors from country-specific data on crop type, yields, tillage, organic amendments, soil texture, and weather. The Tier 2 steady-state method uses management activity data that are typically more available in a country than that required to apply the methods for the default equations. The method gives the countries with these data an option to develop C stock change that are more responsive to their particular conditions than the Tier 1 approach. The Tier 1 equations require detailed information on the combination of crops types, tillage practices, manure amendments, mineral fertilization, irrigation management, grazing management, green manures, and fallows for individual parcels of land in the inventory. Although several of these activity data are needed for the Tier 2 steady-state method, much of the data requirements with the default equations are represented by the C inputs to the soil that are derived from crop yields, thereby eliminating several data requirements.

This method differs from Tier 3 methods that utilize process-based models that yield a fully dynamic time series by simulating changes in management and environmental conditions through time. This Tier 2 method does not simulate C change but simply calculates an annual C stock change from the current C stock to the future steady-state soil C stock calculated based on current conditions. In addition, the steady-state method is much less complex with about 20 parameters compared to the 100s to 1000s parameters that are often found in Tier 3 process-based models. Consequently, the data and resource requirements are considerably less intensive than typical process-based model applications (See examples in Box 2.2d, Chapter 2, Volume IV).

The Tier 2 steady state method introduces additional interannual variation into the final results compared to Tier 1, by representing the impact of drivers such as weather on C inputs to soils and losses associated with decomposition of soil organic matter. Using this method may require additional quality assurance, quality control and verification (see Volume 1, Chapter 6, Section 6.11).

**BOX 5.1B (NEW)**
**DESCRIPTION OF THE TIER 2 STEADY STATE METHOD FOR ESTIMATING MINERAL SOIL ORGANIC CARBON STOCK CHANGES**

The Tier 2 steady-state method is adapted from the Century Ecosystem Model (Parton *et al.* 1987) and estimates changes in soil organic C for the top 30cm of the soil profile. In this model, the stock of the soil carbon sub-pools is initialised by running the model with climate and carbon input data associated for a period of 5-20 years prior to the start of the inventory (or longer if data are available). A proportion of biomass C (C input to the soil) is transferred to soil litter, and then divided into fraction, $\beta$, that goes to metabolic components with the remaining fraction ($C_{input}$- $\beta$) going to structural components [1]. The structural component is composed of more recalcitrant, ligno-cellulose plant materials. The metabolic component is composed of more readily decomposed organic matter. Decomposition products are transferred according to calculated fractional transfer coefficients ($f_1$ to $f_8$) to and between three soil organic matter sub-pools, active, slow and passive. The active sub-pool is microbial (bacteria and fungi) biomass and associated metabolites with a rapid turnover (months to years), the slow sub-pool has intermediate stability and turnover (decades), and the passive sub-pool is mineral-protected C and microbial decomposition products with long turnover times (centuries). Irrespective of the turnover time the approach is used to estimate the stock of each sub-pool and how they change over time. The total soil organic carbon stock and stock change is calculated as the sum of the values derived for each sub-pool.




Decomposition rates for sub-pools depend on the decay rate constants, temperature effects, and moisture effects. Decomposition of the active and slow sub-pools is also influenced by the soil texture (sand content) and tillage practice. Sub-pools with longer turnover times imply that the C remains in the soil for more years before the organic matter is decomposed and carbon is respired as $CO_2$ by the soil decomposer community. As decomposition occurs in each sub-pool, some of the decomposing C is transferred to other sub-pools and components (arrows in the diagram) and some of the C is converted into $CO_2$ and lost from the soil (not identified with arrows). The transfer of C to the next sub-pool or component at steady state is determined by the transfer coefficients (f). Higher transfer coefficients imply that more of the C is transferred to the next sub-pool or component rather than converted into $CO_2$. The steady-state solution for this model is discussed further in Paustian *et al*. (1997) and Ogle *et al*. (2012).

[1] This approach is not intended to be used for estimation of dead organic matter. Compilers should apply the dead organic matter methods in section 5.2.2.

The land base is stratified as fine as possible to include the spatial variation in climate, soil properties, irrigation, and tillage practices. However, there will be practical limits to the level of stratification given the resolution of data and national circumstances for inventory compilation. The method can be applied by subdividing the country into grid cells or regions, such as counties, districts or municipalities. Each grid cell or region would contain a single combination of climate, soil properties and tillage practices and have an area of land assigned to the unit. Within each grid cell or region, the compiler will determine the C input using country-specific equations, or alternatively a generic equation can be used (Equation 5.0h). Compilers will also need values for the parameters defining the quality of the C input (lignin and nitrogen content) or use generic values available in Tables 5.5b and 5.5c. The type of tillage applied within each grid cell or region will need to be compiled to determine the correct value for tillage parameter. Monthly average temperature, precipitation and potential evapotranspiration is needed for each grid cell or region. This information is available from global datasets, such as the Climatic Research Unit (CRU) climate dataset[3], if country-specific data are not available. The average sand content is needed for each grid cell or region, which is available from Harmonized World Soil Database[4] or from Soil Grids[5], if country-specific data are not available. If global data sources are used, it is important to understand and acknowledge the uncertainty associated with these data products to estimate confidence intervals for the resulting changes in soil C stocks.

The following sections provide the equations and steps involved with application of the method within a grid cell or region (e.g., counties, districts or municipalities). The equations estimate water and temperature effects on decomposition; the size of the active, slow and passive soil carbon sub-pools; and the change in total SOC. The values of default parameters are given in Table 5.5a. All constants in the equations are considered globally applicable and should not be altered when applying this Tier 2 steady-state method. The change in soil C stock is calculated annually, multiplied by the area of the grid cell or region and the product summed across all grid cells or regions to determine the annual inventory soil C stock change.

## Equations for the Tier 2- Steady State Method for Mineral Soils

### *Calculate SOC Stock Changes*

The change in SOC stock is calculated using Equation 5.0a.

**EQUATION 5.0A (NEW)**
**ANNUAL CHANGE IN SOIL C STOCK FOR MINERAL SOILS USING THE STEADY STATE METHOD**

$$\Delta C_{Mineral} = \sum_i F_{SOC_i} \bullet A_i$$

$$F_{SOC_i} = SOC_{yi} - SOC_{(y-1)i}$$

$$SOC_{yi} = ACTIVE_{yi} + SLOW_{yi} + PASSIVE_{yi}$$

Where:

$\Delta C_{Mineral}$ = annual SOC stock change factor for mineral soil, summed across all $i$ grid cells or regions, tonnes C

$F_{SOC_i}$ = annual stock change factor for mineral soils in grid cell or region i, tonnes C ha$^{-1}$

$A_i$ = Area of grid cell or region $i$, ha

$SOC_{yi}$ = SOC stock at the end of the current year y for grid cell or region $i$, tonnes C ha$^{-1}$

$SOC_{(y-1)i}$ = SOC stock at the end of the previous year for grid cell or region $i$, tonnes C ha$^{-1}$

$ACTIVE_{yi}$ = active sub-pool SOC stock in year y for grid cell or region $i$, tonnes C ha$^{-1}$ (see Equation 5.0b)

$SLOW_{yi}$ = slow sub-pool SOC stock in year y for grid cell or region $i$, tonnes C ha$^{-1}$ (see Equation 5.0c)

$PASSIVE_{yi}$ = passive sub-pool SOC stock in year y for grid cell or region $i$, tonnes C ha$^{-1}$ (see Equation 5.0d)

[3] https://crudata.uea.ac.uk/cru/data/hrg/ (23/10/2018)

[4] http://webarchive.iiasa.ac.at/Research/LUC/External-World-soil-database/HTML/ (23/10/2018)

[5] https://soilgrids.org/#!/?layer=TAXNWRB_250m&vector=1 (23/10/2018)

All subsequent equations associated with the steady state method (Equations 5.0b – 5.0g) are to be completed separately using data derived for each grid cell or region to yield values specific to the grid cell or region. The subscripts $i$ have been left off the equations to simplify the presentation of the equations. All calculations denoted in Equations 5.0b – 5.0g will need to be completed for each individual grid cell or region included in the inventory process.

### *Calculate the size of the Active SOC Sub-pool*

The size of the active SOC sub-pool is calculated using Equation 5.0b. The calculations for each sub-pool

**EQUATION 5.0B (NEW)**
**ACTIVE SUB-POOL SOIL C STOCK FOR MINERAL SOILS USING THE STEADY-STATE METHOD**

$$ACTIVE_y = ACTIVE_{y-1} + \left(ACTIVE_{y^*} - ACTIVE_{y-1}\right) \bullet 1yr \bullet k_a$$

$$ACTIVE_{y^*} = \frac{\alpha}{k_a}$$

$$k_a = k_{fac_a} \bullet t_{fac} \bullet w_{fac} \bullet \left(0.25 + \left(0.75 \bullet sand\right)\right) \bullet till_{fac}$$

Where:

$ACTIVE_y$ = active sub-pool SOC stock in year y, tonnes C ha$^{-1}$

$ACTIVE_{y-1}$ = active sub-pool SOC stock in previous year, tonnes C ha$^{-1}$

$ACTIVE_{y^*}$ = steady state active sub-pool SOC stock given conditions in year y, tonnes C ha$^{-1}$

$k_a$ = decay rate for active SOC sub-pool, year$^{-1}$

$\alpha$ = C input to the active SOC sub-pool, tonnes C ha$^{-1}$ year$^{-1}$ (see Equation 5.0g)

$k_{fac_a}$ = decay rate constant under optimal conditions for decomposition of the active SOC sub-pool, year$^{-1}$ (see Table 5.5a)

$t_{fac}$ = temperature effect on decomposition, dimensionless (see Equation 5.0e)

$w_{fac}$ = water effect on decomposition, dimensionless (see Equation 5.0f)

$till_{fac}$ = tillage disturbance modifier on decay rate for active and slow sub-pools, dimensionless (see Table 5.5a)

$sand$ = fraction of 0-30 cm soil mass that is sand (0.050 – 2mm particles), dimensionless

NOTE: If the estimated $k_a$ value is above 1, then set the value of $k_a$ to 1 in the equation for calculating $ACTIVE_y$ in the first equation. The '1 year' designation in the equation is because the model is applied to estimate changes over a single year, which is needed so that units cancel appropriately in the calculation.

### *Calculate the size of the Slow SOC Sub-pool*

The size of the slow SOC sub-pool is calculated using Equation 5.0c.

**EQUATION 5.0C (NEW)**
**SLOW SUB-POOL SOIL C STOCK FOR MINERAL SOILS USING THE STEADY-STATE METHOD**

$$SLOW_y = SLOW_{y-1} + \left(SLOW_{y^*} - SLOW_{y-1}\right) \bullet 1yr \bullet k_s$$

$$SLOW_{y^*} = \frac{[\left(C_{input} \bullet LC\right) \bullet f_3] + \left[\left(ACTIVE_{y^*} \bullet k_a\right) \bullet f_4\right]}{k_s}$$

$$k_s = k_{fac_s} \bullet t_{fac} \bullet w_{fac} \bullet till_{fac}$$

$$f_4 = 1 - f_5 - \left(0.17 + 0.68 \bullet \ sand\right)$$

Where:

$SLOW_y$ = slow sub-pool SOC stock in y, tonnes C ha$^{-1}$

$SLOW_{y-1}$ = slow sub-pool SOC stock in previous year, tonnes C ha$^{-1}$

$SLOW_{y^*}$ = steady state slow sub-pool SOC stock given conditions in year y, tonnes C ha$^{-1}$

$k_s$ = decay rate for slow SOC sub-pool, year$^{-1}$

$C_{input}$ = total carbon input, tonnes C ha$^{-1}$ year$^{-1}$

$LC$ = lignin content of carbon input, proportion (see Table 5.5b and 5.5c) for default values, otherwise compile country-specific values)

$ACTIVE_{y^*}$ = steady state active sub-pool SOC stock given conditions in year y, tonnes C ha$^{-1}$

$k_a$ = decay rate for active carbon sub-pool in the soil, year$^{-1}$

$k_{fac_s}$ = decay rate constant under optimal condition for decomposition of the slow carbon sub-pool, year$^{-1}$ (see Table 5.5a)

$t_{fac}$ = temperature effect on decomposition, dimensionless (see Equation 5.0e)

$w_{fac}$ = water effect on decomposition, dimensionless (see Equation 5.0f)

$till_{fac}$ = tillage disturbance modifier on decay rate for active and slow sub-pools, dimentionless (see Table 5.5a)

$f_3$ = fraction of structural component decay products transferred to the slow sub-pool, proportion (see Table 5.5a)

$f_4$ = fraction of active sub-pool decay products transferred to the slow sub-pool, proportion (see Equation 5.0c)

$f_5$ = fraction of active sub-pool decay products transferred to the passive sub-pool, proportion (see Table 5.5a)

$sand$ = fraction of 0-30 cm soil mass that is sand (0.050 – 2mm particles), proportion

NOTE: If the estimated $k_s$ value is above 1, then set the value of $k_s$ to 1 in the equation for calculating $SLOW_y$ in the first equation. The '1 year' designation in the equation is because the model is applied to estimate changes over a single year, which is needed so that units cancel appropriately in the calculation.

### *Calculate the size of the Passive C Sub-pool*

The size of the slow SOC sub-pool is calculated using Equation 5.0d.

**EQUATION 5.0D (NEW)**
**PASSIVE SUB-POOL SOIL C STOCK FOR MINERAL SOILS USING THE STEADY-STATE METHOD**

$$PASSIVE_y = PASSIVE_{y-1} + \left(PASSIVE_{y^*} - PASSIVE_{y-1}\right) \bullet 1yr \bullet k_p$$

$$PASSIVE_{y^*} = \frac{\left[\left(ACTIVE_{y^*} \bullet k_a\right) \bullet f_5\right] + \left[(SLOW_{y^*} \bullet k_s\right) \bullet f_6]}{k_p}$$

$$k_P = k_{fac_p} \bullet t_{fac} \bullet w_{fac}$$

Where:

$PASSIVE_y$ = passive sub-pool SOC stock in year y, tonnes C $ha^{-1}$

$PASSIVE_{y-1}$ = passive sub-pool SOC stock in previous year, tonnes C $ha^{-1}$

$PASSIVE_{y^*}$ = steady state passive sub-pool SOC given conditions in year y, tonnes C $ha^{-1}$

$k_P$ = decay rate for passive SOC sub-pool, $year^{-1}$

$ACTIVE_{y^*}$ = steady state active sub-pool SOC stock given conditions in year y, tonnes C $ha^{-1}$

$k_a$ = decay rate for active carbon sub-pool, $year^{-1}$

$SLOW_{y^*}$ = steady state slow sub-pool SOC stock given conditions in year y, tonnes C $ha^{-1}$

$k_s$ = decay rate for slow carbon sub-pool, $year^{-1}$

$k_{fac_p}$ = decay rate constant under optimal conditions for decomposition of the slow carbon sub-pool, $year^{-1}$ (see Table 5.5a)

$t_{fac}$ = temperature effect on decomposition, dimensionless (see Equation 5.0e)

$w_{fac}$ = water effect on decomposition, dimensionless (see Equation 5.0f)

$f_5$ = fraction of active sub-pool decay products transferred to the slow sub-pool, proportion(see Table 5.5a)

$f_6$ = fraction of slow sub-pool decay products transferred to the passive sub-pool, proportion(see Table 5.5a)

NOTE: If the estimated $k_p$ value is above 1, then set the value of $k_p$ to 1 in the equation for calculating $PASSIVE_y$ in the first equation. The '1 year' designation in the equation is because the model is applied to estimate changes over a single year, which is needed so that units cancel appropriately in the calculation.

### *Calculate Temperature Effect on Decomposition*

Calculate the temperature effect on soil organic matter decomposition using Equation 5.0e.

**EQUATION 5.0E (NEW)**
**TEMPERATURE EFFECT ON DECOMPOSITION FOR MINERAL SOILS USING THE STEADY-STATE METHOD**

$$t_{fac} = \frac{1}{12}\sum_{i=1}^{12} T_i$$

$$T_i = \left(\frac{t_{max} - temp_i}{t_{max} - t_{opt}}\right)^{0.2} \bullet exp\left\{0.076 \bullet \left[1 - \left(\frac{t_{max} - temp_i}{t_{max} - t_{opt}}\right)^{2.63}\right]\right\}$$

Where:

$t_{fac}$ = annual average air temperature effect on decomposition, dimensionless

$T_i$ = monthly average air temperature effect on decomposition, dimensionless (i = 1, 2, …, 12)

$t_{max}$ = maximum monthly air temperature for decomposition, degrees C (see Table 5.5a)

$temp_i$ = monthly average air temperature (i = 1, 2, …, 12), degrees C

$t_{opt}$ = optimum air temperature for decomposition, degrees C (see Table 5.5a)

NOTE: When the monthly average air temperature is greater than 45 °C (i.e., the maximum average air temperature) set $T_i$ to 0.

### *Calculate Water Effect on Decomposition*

Estimate the water effect on soil organic matter decomposition using Equation 5.0f

**EQUATION 5.0F (NEW)**
**WATER EFFECT ON DECOMPOSITION FOR MINERAL SOILS USING THE STEADY-STATE METHOD**

$$w_{fac} = 1.5 \bullet \left(\frac{1}{12}\sum_{i=1}^{12} w_i\right)$$

$$w_i = 0.2129 + \left(w_s \bullet mappet_i\right) - \left(0.2413 \bullet mappet_i^2\right)$$

$$mappet_i = \min\left(1.25, \frac{precip_i}{PET_i}\right)$$

Where:

$w_{fac}$ = annual water effect on decomposition, dimensionless

$w_i$ = monthly water effect on decomposition, dimensionless

$w_s$ = modifier for $mappet_i$, dimensionless (see Table 5.5a)

$mappet_i$ = ratio of total precipitation to total potential evapotranspiration (dimensionless) for month i (i = 1, 2, …12)

$precip_i$ = total precipitation for month i, mm

$PET_i$ = total potential evapotranspiration for month i, mm

NOTE: If the $mappet_i$ is >1.25, then set the value of $mappet_i$ for the month to 1.25 for non-irrigated system (i.e., $mappet_i$ does not exceed 1.25). Set $w_i$ for months with irrigation to 0.775.

### *Calculate C Input to the Active Sub-pool*

Calculate alpha value using Equation 5.0g, which is the C input to the active SOC sub-pool.

**EQUATION 5.0G (NEW)**
**C INPUT TO THE ACTIVE SOIL C SUB-POOL FOR MINERAL SOILS USING THE STEADY-STATE METHOD**

$$\alpha = \frac{[\beta \bullet f_1] + \left[\left(C_{input} \bullet (1 - LC) - \beta\right) \bullet f_2\right] + \left[\left(C_{input} \bullet LC\right) \bullet f_3 \bullet (f_7 + f_6 \bullet f_8)\right]}{1 - (f_4 \bullet f_7) - (f_5 \bullet f_8) - (f_4 \bullet f_6 \bullet f_8)}$$

$$\beta = C_{input} \bullet \left[0.85 - 0.018 \bullet \left(\frac{LC}{NC}\right)\right]$$

Where:

$\alpha$ = C input to the active soil carbon sub-pool, tonnes C $ha^{-1}$

$\beta$ = C input to the metabolic dead organic matter C component, tonnes C $ha^{-1}$ $year^{-1}$

$C_{input}$ = total carbon input, tonnes C $ha^{-1}year^{-1}$

$f_1$ = fraction of metabolic dead organic matter decay products transferred to the active sub-pool, proportion (see Table 5.5a)

$f_2$ = fraction of structural dead organic matter decay products transferred to the active sub-pool, proportion (see Table 5.5a)

$f_3$ = fraction of structural dead organic matter decay products transferred to the slow sub-pool, proportion (see Table 5.5a)

$f_4$ = fraction of active sub-pool decay products transferred to the slow sub-pool, proportion, (see Equation 5.0c)

$f_5$ = fraction of active sub-pool decay products transferred to the passive sub-pool, proportion (see Table 5.5a)

$f_6$ = fraction of slow sub-pool decay products transferred to the passive sub-pool, proportion (see Table 5.5a)

$f_7$ = fraction of slow sub-pool decay products transferred to the active sub-pool, proportion (see Table 5.5a)

$f_8$ = fraction of passive sub-pool decay products transferred to the active sub-pool, proportion (see Table 5.5a)

$LC$ = lignin content of carbon input, proportion (see Tables 5.5b and 5.5c for default values, otherwise compile country-specific values)

$NC$ = nitrogen fraction of the carbon input, proportion (see Tables 5.5b and 5.5c) for default values, otherwise compile country-specific values)

Table 5.5A provides the default parameters, minimum and maximum values for parameters, and their associated standard deviation. The probability distribution functions for the parameters should be constructed as truncated normal distributions, in which parameter values lower than the minimum value are constrained the minimum value, and parameter values greater than the maximum values are constrained to the maximum value. Uncorrelated draws from the probability distribution functions of the parameters can be made using the data in this table, but more robust estimates of uncertainty can be made using a truncated joint probability distribution with the parameter covariance matrix found in Annex 2A.3

**Step-by-Step procedure for implementing the Tier2 steady-state method for Mineral Soils**

Steps 1 to 8 are conducted for each grid cell or region, depending on the spatial unit of the inventory. Step 9 sums the changes across the entire spatial domain[6].

***Step 1. Calculate the Initial Stocks of the Active, Slow and Passive SOC sub-pools***

The initial stocks are calculated based on the climatic, soil texture, management and carbon input data for a run-in period[7] of 5 to 20 years (more years may be used if data are available).

**Step 1.1**: Calculate the average annual values of $t_{fac}$ (Equation 5.0e) and $w_{fac}$ (Equation 5.0f) for the run-in period.

**Step 1.2**: Calculate the C input to the active sub-pool ( $\alpha$ ) for the run-in period (Equation 5.0g) using the following data:

a. the average annual carbon input ( $C_{input}$ ) for the run-in period, which may be estimated with Equation 5.0h if country-specific methods are not available,
b. the appropriate values for *LC* and *NC* for the crop and/or grass in place during the run-in period can be found in the Tier2 steady-state method section for cropland (see Section 5.2.3.2 for cropland default values, otherwise compile country-specific values),
c. the value of $f_2$ from Table 5.5a, and
d. the sand content of the 0-30 cm soil layer ( $sand$ ).

**Step 1.3**: Calculate the values of $k_a$ (Equation 5.0b), $k_s$ (Equation 5.0c) and $k_p$ (Equation 5.0d) using:

a. the average values of $t_{fac}$ and $w_{fac}$ calculated in Step 1.1,
b. the values of $k_{fac_a}$ , $k_{fac_S}$ , $k_{fac_p}$ and the appropriate tillage factor ( $till_{fac}$ ) from Table 5.5A, and
c. the sand content of the 0-30 cm soil layer ( $sand$ ).

**Step 1.4**: Calculate the values for $ACTIVE_{y*}$ (Equation 5.0b), $SLOW_{y*}$ (Equation 5.0c) and $PASSIVE_{y*}$ (Equation 5.0d) for the run-in period, which become the initial SOC stocks for the ACTIVE, SLOW and PASSIVE SOC sub-pools at the commencement of the inventory period.

***Step 2. Calculate C Input to the Active Sub-pool for each year of the inventory period***

Calculate value of $\alpha$ (the C input to the active SOC sub-pool) for each year in the inventory period using Equation 5.0g.

**Step 2.1**: Calculate the C input to the metabolic dead organic matter component ( $\beta$ ).

**Step 2.2**: Calculate the C input to the active soil carbon sub-pool ( $\alpha$ ).

**Step 2.3**: Repeat Steps 2.1 to 2.2 for all other years in the inventory period to derive annual values for $\beta$ and $\alpha$ .

***Step 3. Calculate Water Effect on Decomposition***

Estimate the water effect on soil organic matter decomposition using Equation 5.0f.

**Step 3.1**: For each month in a year, calculate the ratio of total precipitation to total potential evapotranspiration.

a. If the ratio is ≤1.25 then set the value of $mappet_i$ for the month to the estimated ratio.
b. If the ratio is >1.25 then set the value of $mappet_i$ for the month to 1.25.
c. Set $w_i$ for months with irrigation to 0.775.

**Step 3.2**: Calculate water effect on decomposition for each month ( $w_i$ ) in a year. For land area under irrigation management, set the water effect on decomposition for the month ( $w_i$ ) to 0.775.

**Step 3.3**: Calculate the annual water effect on decomposition ( $w_{fac}$ ).

[6] An example of the Tier 2 steady state method is provided in a supplementary file, V4_Ch5_Tier2_Steady_State_Method.xlsx

[7] Compilers can use longer run-in periods than 20 years to establish the initial soil organic C stocks for the inventory, but 5 years is considered a minimum period of time for this method. Initial values of the active, slow and passive pools can lead to biases in results if the run-in period is not long enough to capture the trajectory of the stocks based on legacy effects associated with historical land use and management.

**Step 3.4**: Repeat steps 3.1 to 3.3 to calculate the water effect ( $w_{fac}$ ) on decomposition for all years in the inventory period.

***Step 4. Calculate Temperature Effect on Decomposition***

Calculate the temperature effect on soil organic matter decomposition using Equation 5.0e.

**Step 4.1**: For each month in a year, calculate temperature effect on decomposition ( $T_i$ ) using the values for maximum monthly temperature for decomposition ( $t_{max}$ ), optimum temperature for decomposition ( $t_{opt}$ ) and the monthly average temperature ( $temp_i$ ).

a. If the monthly average temperature is ≤45 °C, use the calculated value of $T_i$ .

b. If the monthly average temperature is >45 °C, set $T_i$ equal to 0.

**Step 4.2**: Calculate annual temperature effect on decomposition ( $t_{fac}$ ).

**Step 4.3**: Repeat steps 4.1 and 4.2 to calculate the annual temperature effect on decomposition for all years in the inventory.

***Step 5. Calculate the size of the Passive C Sub-pool***

Calculate the size of the passive sub-pool using Equation 5.0d.

**Step 5.1**: Calculate decay rate for the PASSIVE SOC sub-pool in the soil ( $k_p$ ).

**Step 5.2**: Calculate the steady state stock for the PASSIVE sub-pool SOC stock ( $PASSIVE_{y*}$ ).

**Step 5.3**: Calculate the PASSIVE sub-pool SOC stock by determining the additional increase or decrease in SOC from the previous year in the inventory ( $PASSIVE_y$ ). Note that the initial size of the PASSIVE SOC sub-pool used at the start of the inventory period is calculated as defined in step 1. Note also that if the estimated $k_p$ value is above 1, then set the value of $k_p$ to 1 in the equation for calculating $PASSIVE_y$ .

**Step 5.4**: Repeat steps 5.1 to 5.3 to calculate the PASSIVE SOC stocks for all years in the inventory.

***Step 6. Calculate the size of the SLOW SOC Sub-pool***

Calculate the size of the slow sub-pool using Equation 5.0c.

**Step 6.1**: Calculate decay rate for SLOW SOC sub-pool in the soil ( $k_s$ ).

**Step 6.2**: Calculate the steady state stock for the SLOW SOC sub-pool ( $SLOW_{y*}$ ).

**Step 6.3**: Calculate the SLOW SOC stock by determining the additional increase or decrease in SOC from the previous year in the inventory ( $SLOW_y$ ). Note that the initial size of the SLOW SOC sub-pool used at the start of the inventory period is calculated as defined in step 1. Note also that if the estimated $k_s$ value is above 1, then set the value of $k_s$ to 1 in the equation for calculating $SLOW_y$ ).

**Step 6.4**: Repeat steps 6.1 to 6.3 to calculate the SLOW SOC sub-pool stocks for all years in the inventory.

***Step 7. Calculate the size of the ACTIVE SOC Sub-pool***

Calculate the size of the active sub-pool using Equation 5.0b.

**Step 7.1**: Calculate decay rate for the ACTIVE SOC sub-pool in the soil ( $k_a$ ).

**Step 7.2**: Calculate the steady state stock for the ACTIVE SOC sub-pool ( $ACTIVE_{y*}$ ).

**Step 7.3**: Calculate the ACTIVE SOC stock by determining the additional increase or decrease in SOC from the previous year in the inventory ( $ACTIVE_y$ ). Note that the initial size of the ACTIVE SOC sub-pool used at the start of the inventory period is calculated as defined in step 1. Also note that if the estimated $k_a$ value is above 1, then set the value of $k_a$ to 1 in the equation for calculating ( $ACTIVE_y$ ).

**Step 7.4**: Repeat Steps 7.1 to 7.3 to calculate the ACTIVE SOC sub-pool stocks for all years in the inventory.

***Step 8. Calculate the total annual SOC stock change***

**Step 8.1**: Calculate the SOC stock ( $SOC_y$ ) for each grid cell or region by summing the SOC in the ACTIVE, SLOW and PASSIVE sub-pools ( $ACTIVE_y$ , $SLOW_y$ and $PASSIVE_y$ , respectively) using Equation 5.0a.

**Step 8.2**: Calculate the stock change factor ($F_{SOC_i}$**)** for each grid cell or region using Equation 5.0a.

**Step 8.3**: Calculate the total change in SOC stock ( $\Delta C_{Mineral}$ ) using Equation 5.0a by multiplying the stock change factor ($F_{SOC_i}$**)** by the area of the grid cell or region $i$ ( $A$ ), and summing the changes across all land included in the Tier 2 steady-state method.

**Tier 3**

Tier 3 approaches may use dynamic models and/or detailed soil C inventory measurements as the basis for estimating annual stock changes. Estimates from models are computed using coupled equations that estimate the net change of soil C. A variety of models exist (e.g., see reviews by McGill *et al.* 1996; and Smith *et al.* 1997). Key criteria in selecting an appropriate model include its capability of representing all of the relevant management practices/systems for croplands; model inputs (i.e., driving variables) are compatible with the availability of country-wide input data; and verification against experimental data.

A Tier 3 approach may also be developed using a measurement-based approach in which a monitoring network is sampled periodically to estimate soil organic C stock changes. A much higher density of benchmark sites will likely be needed than with models to represent adequately the combination of land-use and management systems, climate, and soil types. Additional guidance is provided in Section 2.3.3.1 of Chapter 2.

For biochar C amendments to soils, Tier 3 methods can be used to address GHG sources and sinks not captured in Tiers 1 or 2, such as priming effects, changes to $N_2O$ or $CH_4$ fluxes from soils, and changes to net primary production. More information on Tier 3 methods is provided in Section 2.3.3.1 of Chapter 2, Volume IV.

### *Organic soils*

No refinement.

The *2013 Supplement to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Wetlands* provides additional guidance that updates the *2006 IPCC Guidelines for national Greenhouse Gas Inventories*. See section 2.2 of the *2013 Wetlands Supplement covers Tier 1, 2, and 3 approaches for drained organic soils in cropland.*

## 5.2.3.2 CHOICE OF STOCK CHANGE AND EMISSION FACTORS

### *Mineral soils*

**Tier 1**

Table 5.5 provides Tier 1 approach default stock change factors for land use ($F_{LU}$), input ($F_I$) and management ($F_{MG}$). The method and studies that were used to derive the default stock change factors are provided in Annex 5A.1 and References. The default time period for stock changes (D) is 20 years and management practice is assumed to influence stocks to a depth of 30 cm, which is also the depth for the reference soil C stocks in Table 2.3 (Chapter 2).

**Tier 2**

*Developing Country-Specific Factors for the Default Equations*

A Tier 2 approach entails the estimation of country-specific stock change factors. Derivation of input ($F_I$) and management factors ($F_{MG}$) are based on comparisons to medium input and intensive tillage, respectively, because they are considered the nominal practices in the IPCC default management classification (see Choice of Activity Data). It is *good practice* to derive values for a higher resolution classification of management, climate and soil types if there are significant differences in the stock change factors among more disaggregated categories based on an empirical analysis and/or well tested model. Additional guidance is provided in Chapter 2, Section 2.3.3.1.

**TABLE 5.5 (UPDATED)**
**RELATIVE CARBON STOCK CHANGE FACTORS ($F_{LU}$, $F_{MG}$, AND $F_{I}$) (OVER 20 YEARS) FOR MANAGEMENT ACTIVITIES ON CROPLAND**

| Factor value type | Level | Temper-ature regime | Moisture regime[1] | IPCC defaults | Error [2,3] | Description |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Land use[5] ($F_{LU}$) | Long-term cultivated | Cool Temperate/ Boreal | Dry | 0.77 | ±14% | Represents area that has been converted from native conditions and continuously managed for predominantly annual crops over 50 yrs. Land-use factor has been estimated under a baseline condition of full tillage and nominal (‘medium”) carbon input levels. Input and tillage factors are also applied to estimate carbon stock changes, which includes changes from full tillage and medium input. |
| | | | Moist | 0.70 | ±12% | |
| | | Warm Temperate | Dry | 0.76 | ±12% | |
| | | | Moist | 0.69 | ±16% | |
| | | Tropical | Dry | 0.92 | ±13% | |
| | | | Moist/Wet | 0.83 | ±11% | |
| Land use[6] ($F_{LU}$) | Paddy rice | All | Dry and Moist/Wet | 1.35 | ±4% | Long-term (> 20 year) annual cropping of wetlands (paddy rice). Can include double-cropping with non-flooded crops. For paddy rice, tillage and input factors are not used. |
| Land use[5] ($F_{LU}$) | Perennial/ Tree Crop | Temperate/ Boreal | Dry and Moist | 0.72 | ±22% | Long-term perennial tree crops such as fruit and nut trees, coffee and cacao. |
| | | Tropical | Dry and Moist/Wet | 1.01 | ±25% | |
| Land use ($F_{LU}$) | Set aside (< 20 yrs) | Temperate/ Boreal and Tropical | Dry | 0.93 | ±11% | Represents temporary set aside of annually cropland (e.g., conservation reserves) or other idle cropland that has been revegetated with perennial grasses. |
| | | | Moist/Wet | 0.82 | ±17% | |
| | | Tropical montane[44] | n/a | 0.88 | ±50% | |
| Tillage ($F_{MG}$) | Full | All | Dry and Moist/Wet | 1.00 | n/a | Substantial soil disturbance with full inversion and/or frequent (within year) tillage operations. At planting time, little (e.g., <30%) of the surface is covered by residues. |
| Tillage[7] ($F_{MG}$) | Re-duced | Cool Temperate/ Boreal | Dry | 0.98 | ±5% | Primary and/or secondary tillage but with reduced soil disturbance (usually shallow and without full soil inversion). Normally leaves surface with >30% coverage by residues at planting. |
| | | | Moist | 1.04 | ±4% | |
| | | Warm Temperate | Dry | 0.99 | ±3% | |
| | | | Moist | 1.05 | ±4% | |
| | | Tropical | Dry | 0.99 | ±7% | |
| | | | Moist/Wet | 1.04 | ±7% | |
| Tillage[7] ($F_{MG}$) | No-till | Cool Temperate/ Boreal | Dry | 1.03 | ±4% | Direct seeding without primary tillage, with only minimal soil disturbance in the seeding zone. Herbicides are typically used for weed control. |
| | | | Moist | 1.09 | ±4% | |
| | | Warm Temperate | Dry | 1.04 | ±3% | |
| | | | Moist | 1.10 | ±4% | |
| | | Tropical | Dry | 1.04 | ±7% | |
| | | | Moist/Wet | 1.10 | ±5% | |

**TABLE 5.5 (UPDATED) (CONTINUED)**
**RELATIVE CARBON STOCK CHANGE FACTORS ($F_{LU}$, $F_{MG}$, AND $F_I$) (OVER 20 YEARS) FOR MANAGEMENT ACTIVITIES ON CROPLAND**

| Factor value type | Level | Temper-ature regime | Moisture regime[1] | IPCC defaults | Error [2,3] | Description |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Input ($F_I$) | Low | Temperate/ Boreal | Dry | 0.95 | ±13% | Low residue return occurs when there is removal of residues (via collection or burning), frequent bare-fallowing, production of crops yielding low residues (e.g., vegetables, tobacco, cotton), no mineral fertilization or N-fixing crops. |
| | | | Moist | 0.92 | ±14% | |
| | | Tropical | Dry | 0.95 | ±13% | |
| | | | Moist/ Wet | 0.92 | ±14% | |
| | | Tropical montane[4] | n/a | 0.94 | ±50% | |
| Input ($F_I$) | Mediu m | All | Dry and Moist/ Wet | 1.00 | n/a | Representative for annual cropping with cereals where all crop residues are returned to the field. If residues are removed then supplemental organic matter (e.g., manure) is added. Also requires mineral fertilization or N-fixing crop in rotation. |
| Input ($F_I$) | High without manure | Temperate/ Boreal and Tropical | Dry | 1.04 | ±13% | Represents significantly greater crop residue inputs over medium C input cropping systems due to additional practices, such as production of high residue yielding crops, use of green manures, cover crops, improved vegetated fallows, irrigation, frequent use of perennial grasses in annual crop rotations, but without manure applied (see row below). |
| | | | Moist/ Wet | 1.11 | ±10% | |
| | | Tropical montane[4] | n/a | 1.08 | ±50% | |
| Input ($F_I$) | High – with manure | Temperate/ Boreal and Tropical | Dry | 1.37 | ±12% | Represents significantly higher C input over medium C input cropping systems due to an additional practice of regular addition of animal manure. |
| | | | Moist/ Wet | 1.44 | ±13% | |
| | | Tropical montane[4] | n/a | 1.41 | ±50% | |

Notes: Long-term cultivation, perennial crops paddy rice and tillage management factors were derived using methods provided in Annex 5A1.

[1]Where data were sufficient, separate values were determined for temperate and tropical temperature regimes; and dry, moist, and wet moisture regimes. Temperate and tropical zones correspond to those defined in Chapter 3; wet moisture regime corresponds to the combined moist and wet zones in the tropics and moist zone in temperate regions.

[2]± two standard deviations, expressed as a percent of the mean; where sufficient studies were not available for a statistical analysis to derive a default, uncertainty was assumed to be ± 50% based on expert opinion. NA denotes 'Not Applicable', where factor values constitute defined reference values, and the uncertainties are reflected in the reference C stocks and stock change factors for land use.

[3] This error range does not include potential systematic error due to small sample sizes that may not be representative of the true impact for all regions of the world.

[4]There were not enough studies to estimate some of the stock change factors for mineral soils in the tropical montane climate region. As an approximation, the average stock change between the temperate and tropical regions was used to approximate the stock change for the tropical montane climate.

Sources:

[5] The following references used for land-use factors (other than paddy rice): Aborisade and Aweto 1990; Adachi *et al.* 2006; Agbenin and Goladi 1997; Aina 1979; Alcantara *et al.* 2004; Allen 1985; An *et al.* 2003; Ashagrie *et al.* 2005; Assad *et al.* 2013; Aweto 1981; Aweto and Ayuba 1988; Aweto and Ayuba 1993; Aweto and Ishola 1994; Ayanaba *et al.* 1976; Banaticla and Lasco 2006; Bashkin and Binkley 1998; Batlle-Bayer *et al.* 2010; Bautista-Cruz and del Castillo 2005; Berhongaray *et al.* 2013; Bernardi *et al.* 2007; Bernhardreversat 1988; Berthrong *et al.* 2012; Bertol and Santos 1995; Beyer 1994; Binkley *et al.* 2004; Binkley and Resh 1999; Bonde *et al.* 1992; Bowman and Anderson 2002; Brand and Pfund 1998; Brown and Lugo 1990; Bruun *et al.* 2006; Burke *et al.* 1995; Burke *et al.* 1995; Buschbacher *et al.* 1988; Buschiazzo *et al.* 1998; Buyanovksy *et al.* 1987; Cadisch *et al.* 1996; Cai *et al.* 2008; Cambardella and Elliott 1994; Cambardella and Elliott 1992; Campos *et al.* 2007; Cao *et al.* 2004; Carvalho *et al.* 2009; Carvalho *et al.* 2009; Cerri *et al.* 1991; Cerri *et al.* 2003; Cerri *et al.* 2007; Chan 1997; Chandran *et al.* 2009; Chen *et al.* 2007; Chen 2006; Chia *et al.* 2017; Chidumayo and Kwibisa 2003; Chiti *et al.* 2014; Chone *et al.* 1991; Cleveland *et al.* 2003; Collins *et al.* 1999; Conant *et al.* 2001; Conti *et al.* 2014; Cook *et al.* 2014; Corazza *et al.* 1999; D'Annunzio *et al.* 2008; da Silva-Junior *et al.* 2009; Dai *et al.* 2008a; Dai *et al.* 2008b; Dalal *et al.* 2005; Dalal and Mayer 1986; Dawoe *et al.* 2014; de Blecourt *et al.* 2013; de Camargo *et al.* 1999; de Freitas *et al.* 2000; de Koning *et al.* 2003; de Moraes *et al.* 2002; de Moraes *et al.* 1996; de Neergaard *et al.* 2008; Dechert *et al.* 2004; Delelegn *et al.* 2017; Denef *et al.* 2007; Desjardins *et al.* 1994; Desjardins *et al.* 2004; Detwiler 1986; Eaton and Lawrence 2009; Eclesia *et al.* 2012; Eden *et al.* 1990; Ekanade 1991; Elliott *et al.* 1991; Elmore and Asner 2006; England *et al.* 2016; Epron *et al.* 2009; Erickson *et al.* 2001; Fabrizzi *et al.* 2009; Farley *et al.* 2004; Feldpausch *et al.* 2004; Feller *et al.* 2001; Fernandes *et al.* 2002; Fernandez *et al.* 2012; Fisher *et al.* 1994; Follett *et al.* 1997; Freibauer 1996; Freixo *et al.* 2002; Fu *et al.* 2000; Fu *et al.* 2001; Han *et al.* 2004; Han *et al.* 2005; Harden *et al.* 1999; Hölscher *et al.* 1997; Hou *et al.* 2008;

**TABLE 5.5 (UPDATED) (CONTINUED)**
**RELATIVE CARBON STOCK CHANGE FACTORS ($F_{LU}$, $F_{MG}$, AND $F_I$) (OVER 20 YEARS) FOR MANAGEMENT ACTIVITIES ON CROPLAN**

Hsieh 1996; Hu *et al.* 2007; Huang *et al.* 2007; Hughes *et al.* 2000; Hughes *et al.* 2002; Hughes *et al.* 2000; Ihori *et al.* 1995; Ishizuka *et al.* 2005; Islam and Weil 2000; Jakelaitis *et al.* 2008; Janssen and Wienk 1990; Jaramillo *et al.* 2003; Jia *et al.* 2004; Jia *et al.* 2007; Jimenez *et al.* 2007; Jun and Liqing 2007; Juo *et al.* 1995; Juo and Lal 1977; Juo and Lal 1979; Kainer *et al.* 1998; Karhu *et al.* 2011; Kawanabe *et al.* 2000; Keith *et al.* 2015; King and Campbell 1994; Kotto-Same *et al.* 1997; Koutika *et al.* 1997; Krishnaswamy and Richter 2002; Lal 1998; Lemenih *et al.* 2005; Lemenih *et al.* 2005; Lemma *et al.* 2006; Lepsch *et al.* 1994; Li *et al.* 2005; Li *et al.* 2007; Li *et al.* 2007; Li *et al.* 2007; Lilienfein *et al.* 2003; Lima *et al.* 2006; Lisboa *et al.* 2009; Lugo and Sanchez 1986; Luizao *et al.* 1992; Ma *et al.* 2006; Macedo *et al.* 2008; Maia *et al.* 2009; Makumba *et al.* 2007; Manlay *et al.* 2002; Manlay *et al.* 2002; Maquere *et al.* 2008; Marin-Spiotta *et al.* 2009; Markewitz *et al.* 2004; Martins *et al.* 2009; Masto *et al.* 2008; Materechera and Mkhabela 2001; McGrath *et al.* 2001; Mendham *et al.* 2003; Mikhailova *et al.* 2000; Morris 1984; Motavalli *et al.* 2000; Motavalli and McConnell 1998; Muller *et al.* 2001; Mutuo *et al.* 2005; Nadal-Romero *et al.* 2016; Navarrete *et al.*, 2016; Navarrete and Tsutsuki, 2008; Neill *et al.*, 1997; Neill *et al.*, 1997; Neufeldt *et al.*, 2002; Ogunkunle and Eghaghara 1992; Ohta 1990; Osher *et al.* 2003; Parfitt *et al.* 1997; Paul *et al.* 2008; Pennock and van Kessel 1997; Perrin *et al.* 2014; Piccolo *et al.* 2008; Potter *et al.* 1999; Potvin *et al.* 2004; Powers 2004; Powers and Veldkamp 2005; Rangel *et al.* 2007; Rasiah *et al.* 2004; Reeder *et al.* 1998; Reiners *et al.* 1994; Resh *et al.* 2002; Rhoades *et al.* 2000; Richards *et al.* 2007; Riezebos and Loerts 1998; Rojas *et al.* 2016; Roscoe and Buurman 2003; Rossi *et al.* 2009; Russell *et al.* 2007; Sa *et al.* 2001; Saggar *et al.* 2001; Saha *et al.* 2009; Saha *et al.* 2010; Salimon *et al.* 2004; Sanchez *et al.* 1983; Saynes *et al.* 2005; Schedlbauer and Kavanagh 2008; Schiffman and Johnson 1989; Schwendenmann and Pendall 2006; Shang and Tiessen 1997; Sheng *et al.* 2004; Siband 1974; Silva *et al.* 2009; Silver *et al.* 2004; Sitompul *et al.* 2000; Six *et al.* 1998; Six *et al.* 2000; Slobodian *et al.* 2002; Smiley and Kroschel 2008; Smith *et al.* 2002; Sohng *et al.* 2017; Solomon *et al.* 2002; Solomon *et al.* 2007; Solomon *et al.* 2000; Sommer *et al.* 2000; Sparling *et al.* 2000; Srivastava and Singh 1991; Su 2007; Su *et al.* 2006; Su *et al.* 2004; Su *et al.* 2002; Su *et al.* 2004; Szott and Palm 1996; Templer *et al.* 2005; Tian *et al.* 2001; Tian *et al.* 2008; Tiessen *et al.* 1992; Tiessen *et al.* 1982; Tornquist *et al.* 1999; Townsend *et al.* 1995; Trouve *et al.* 1994; Trumbore *et al.* 1995; Uhl and Jordan 1984; Unger 2001; Vagen *et al.* 2006; van Dam *et al.* 1997; van Noordwijk *et al.* 1997; van Straaten *et al.* 2015; Veldkamp 1994; Veldkamp *et al.* 2003; Villarino *et al.* 2014; Voroney *et al.* 1981; Wadsworth *et al.* 1988; Wairu and Lal 2003; Walker and Desanker 2004; Wang *et al.* 2004; Wang and Zhang 2009; Wang *et al.* 2011; Wang *et al.* 2005; Wang *et al.* 2006; Wang *et al.* 2007; Wang *et al.* 2006; Wang *et al.* 2008; Weaver *et al.* 1987; Wick *et al.* 2000; Wick *et al.* 2005; Wu and Tiessen 2002; Wu *et al.* 2006; Xu *et al.* 2013; Yan *et al.* 2008; Yang *et al.* 2004; Yang *et al.* 2016; Yemefack *et al.* 2006; Yin *et al.* 2008; Yonekura *et al.* 2010; Yu *et al.* 2007; Yue *et al.* 2007; Zhan *et al.* 2005; Zhang *et al.* 1988; Zhao *et al.* 2005; Zhou *et al.* 2007; Zingore *et al.* 2005; Zinn *et al.* 2005; Zinn *et al.* 2002; Zou and Bashkin 1998

[6] The following references were used for paddy rice land-use factor: Andreetta *et al.* 2016; Bi *et al.* 2009; Gami *et al.* 2001; Hao *et al.* 2008; Huang *et al.* 2015; Kölbl *et al.* 2014; Liu *et al.* 2003; Majumder *et al.* 2008; Mandal *et al.* 2007; Nayaka *et al.* 2012; Nayaka *et al.* 2009; Pampolino *et al.* 2008; Pan *et al.* 2009; Shen *et al.* 2007; Shirato *et al.* 2011; Shirato and Yokozawa 2005; Wang *et al.* 2011; Wu *et al.* 2000; Xu *et al.* 2007; Zhang *et al.* 2006

[7] The following references were used for tillage management factors: Ahl *et al.* 1998; Al-Kaisi *et al.* 2005; Al-Kaisi *et al.* 2005; Alvarez *et al.* 2014; Alvarez *et al.* 1998; Alvarez *et al.* 1995; Alvarez *et al.* 1998; Alvarez *et al.* 1995; Alvarez *et al.* 1995; Alvarez *et al.* 1995; Alvaro-Fuentes *et al.* 2009; Alvaro-Fuentes *et al.* 2008; Alvaro-Fuentes *et al.* 2014; Angers *et al.* 1997; Angers *et al.* 1995; Anken *et al.* 2004; Balesdent *et al.* 1990; Barber *et al.* 1996; Bayer *et al.* 2006; Bayer *et al.* 2000; Bayer *et al.* 2002; Beare *et al.* 1994; Bhattacharyya *et al.* 2008; Bhattacharyya *et al.* 2013; Bhattacharyya *et al.* 2009; Black and Tanaka 1997; Blanco-Canqui *et al.* 2004; Blanco-Canqui *et al.* 2011; Boddey *et al.* 2010; Bordovsky *et al.* 1999; Borin *et al.* 1997; Borresen and Njos 1993; Bowman and Anderson 2002; Bowman and Anderson 2002; Burch *et al.* 1986; Buschiazzo *et al.* 1998; Buyanovsky and Wagner 1998; Calegari *et al.* 2008; Campbell *et al.* 1999; Campbell *et al.* 1996; Carter 1991; Carter *et al.* 1988; Carter *et al.* 1994; Carter *et al.* 2002; Cavanagh *et al.* 1991; Chagas *et al.* 1995; Chan *et al.* 2002; Chan *et al.* 2003; Chan and Mead 1988; Chaney *et al.* 1985; Chen *et al.* 2009; Chen *et al.* 2009; Chen *et al.* 2015; Cheng-Fang *et al.* 2012; Choudhary *et al.* 2013; Clapp *et al.* 2000; Corazza *et al.* 1999; Costantini *et al.* 1996; Dalal 1989; Dalal *et al.* 1991; Denef *et al.* 2007; Devine *et al.* 2014; Diaz-Zorita 1999; Díaz-Zorita *et al.* 2004; Dick and Durkalski 1997; Dikgwatlhe *et al.* 2014; Dimassi *et al.* 2014; Dolan *et al.* 2006; Dominguez *et al.* 2016; Doran *et al.* 1998; Dou *et al.* 2008; Du *et al.* 2010; Du *et al.* 2015; Duiker and Lal 1999; Edwards *et al.* 1992; Eghball *et al.* 1994; Fabrizzi *et al.* 2003; Fabrizzi *et al.* 2009; Fan *et al.* 2014; Feiziene *et al.* 2011; Ferreras *et al.* 2000; Fettell and Gill 1985; Fleige and Baeumer 1974; Follett and Peterson 1988; Franzleubbers *et al.* 1995; Franzluebbers and Arshad 1996; Franzluebbers *et al.* 1999; Franzluebbers and Stuedemann 2002; Freitas *et al.* 2000; Freixo *et al.* 2002; Gál *et al.* 2007; Galantini *et al.* 2006; Garcia-Prechac *et al.* 2004; Ghimire *et al.* 2012; Ghuman and Sur 2001; Grabski *et al.* 1997; Green *et al.* 2007; Gwenzi *et al.* 2009; Halvorson *et al.* 1997; Halvorson *et al.* 2002; Hansmeyer *et al.* 1997; Hao *et al.* 2001; Havlin and Kissel 1997; Heenan *et al.* 1995; Heinze *et al.* 2010; Hendrix 1997; Hermle *et al.* 2008; Hernanz *et al.* 2002; Hernanz *et al.* 2009; Hertnanz *et al.* 2009; Higashi *et al.* 2014; Hou *et al.* 2011; Huggins *et al.* 2007; Hulugalle 2000; Hussain *et al.* 1999; Ismail *et al.* 1994; Jagadamma and Lal 2010; Jarecki and Lal 2010; Jarvis 1996; Jemai *et al.* 2012; Jemai *et al.* 2013; Karlen *et al.* 1998; Karlen *et al.* 1994; Kruger 1996; Kumar *et al.* 2012; Kumar *et al.* 2014; Kushwaha *et al.* 2000; Küstermann *et al.* 2013; Lal 1998; Lal *et al.* 1994; Lammerding *et al.* 2010; Larney *et al.* 1997; Laudicina *et al.* 2014; Lavado *et al.* 1999; Liang *et al.* 2011; Liang *et al.* 2007; Lilienfein *et al.* 2000; Liu *et al.* 2014; Lopez-Bellido *et al.* 2009; Lopez-Bellido *et al.* 2017; Lopez-Fando *et al.* 2007; Lopez-Fando and Pardo 2009; Lou *et al.* 2012; Martin-Lammerding *et al.* 2013; Martin-Rueda *et al.* 2007; Martinez *et al.* 2013; McCarty *et al.* 1998; McLeod *et al.* 2013; Melero *et al.* 2011; Mielke *et al.* 1986; Mikha *et al.* 2010; Mikha *et al.* 2013; Mrabet *et al.* 2001; Munoz-Romero *et al.* 2017; Murage *et al.* 2006; Nyamadzawo *et al.* 2008; Nyborg *et al.* 1995; Olson *et al.* 2005; Packer *et al.* 1992; Page *et al.* 2013; Pierce and Fortin 1997; Plaza-Bonilla *et al.* 2011; Powlson and Jenkinson 1982; Prasad *et al.* 2016; Presley *et al.* 2011; Puget and Lal 2005; Quincke *et al.* 2006; Rasmussen and Albrecht 1997; Rhoton *et al.* 1993; Robertson *et al.* 2015; Ross and Hughes 1985; Sa *et al.* 2014; Saffigna *et al.* 1989; Sainju *et al.* 2009; Sainju *et al.* 2005; Sainju *et al.* 2011; Sainju *et al.* 2005; Sainju *et al.* 2008; Sainju *et al.* 2002; Salinas-Garcia *et al.* 1997; Salinas-Garcia *et al.* 2002; Salvo *et al.* 2010; Schomberg and Jones 1998; Sheehy *et al.* 2013; Shi *et al.* 2011; Shrestha *et al.* 2015; Shukla *et al.* 2006; Singh *et al.* 2015; Six *et al.* 2000; Sombrero and de Benito 2010; Steinbach and Alvarez 2006; Studdert *et al.* 2017; Studdert *et al.* 1997; Sun *et al.* 2011; Taboada *et al.* 1998; Thomas *et al.* 2007; Tian *et al.* 2013; Tivet *et al.* 2013; Ussiri and Lal 2009; van Groenigen *et al.* 2011; VandenBygaart *et al.* 2002; Varvel and Wilhelm 2011; Venterea *et al.* 2006; Viaud *et al.* 2010; Wander *et al.* 1998; Wang and Dalal 2006; Wanniarachchi *et al.* 1999; Wright and Hons 2004; Xu *et al.* 2013; Yang and Kay 2001; Yang and Wander 1999; Zhang *et al.* 2007; Zhang *et al.* 2017

Reference C stocks can be derived from country-specific data in a Tier 2 approach. Reference values in Tier 1 correspond to non-degraded, unimproved lands under native vegetation, but other reference conditions can also be chosen for Tier 2. In addition, the depth for evaluating soil C stock changes can be different with the Tier 2 method. The effect of tillage on soil carbon stocks can be markedly different for depths above the tillage depth compared to below the tillage depth (Angers *et al*. 1997; Angers and Eriksen-Hamel, 2008; Gal *et al*. 2017), and including soil C stock data below the depth of tillage is necessary to provide an accurate estimate of tillage system effect on C stocks. However, the depth of the reference C stocks ($SOC_{REF}$) and stock change factors need to the same for all land uses (i.e., $F_{LU}$, $F_I$, and $F_{MG}$) to ensure consistent application of methods for determining the impact of land use change on soil C stocks..

The carbon stock estimates may be improved when deriving country-specific factors for $F_{LU}$ and $F_{MG}$, by expressing carbon stocks on a soil-mass equivalent basis rather than a soil-volume equivalent (i.e. fixed depth) basis. This is because the soil mass in a certain soil depth changes with the various operations associated with land use that affect the density of the soil, such as uprooting, land levelling, tillage, and rain compaction due to the disappearance of the cover of tree canopy. However, it is important to realize that all soil C stocks used to derive stock change factors across all land uses must be on an equivalent mass basis if this method is applied. This will require necessary soils data to do comprehensively for all land uses. See Box 2.2b in Chapter 2, Section 2.3.3.1 for more information.

*Biochar C Amendments*

The parameter $F_{perm_p}$ can be based on H/Corg or O/Corg measured directly from representative samples of biochar, or from published data for biochar produced using similar process conditions as the biochar that is applied to soils in the country. Tier 2 emission factors may be disaggregated based on variation in environmental conditions, such as the climate and soil types, in addition to variation associated with the biochar production methods that generate production types defined by the specific feedstock type and conversion process. See Section 2.3.3.1, Chapter 2, Volume IV for more information.

*Steady-State Method*

Default parameters are provided for the three-pool steady-state C pool equations (Table 5.5a). The average lignin and nitrogen contents of the C input is also required to estimate the size of the three C pools (See Tables 5.5b and 5.5c).

**Tier 3**

Constant stock change rate factors *per se* are less likely to be estimated in favor of variable rates that more accurately capture land-use and management effects. Tier 3 methods for biochar C amendments to soils are country-specific and may involve empirical or process-based models to account for a broader set of impacts of biochar amendments. More information on Tier 3 methods is provided in Section 2.3.3.1, Chapter 2, Volume IV.

**TABLE 5.5A (NEW)**
**GLOBALLY CALIBRATED MODEL PARAMETERS TO BE USED TO ESTIMATE SOC CHANGES FOR MINERAL SOILS WITH THE TIER 2 STEADY-STATE METHOD**

| Parameter | Practice | Value (min, max) | Standard Deviation | Description |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| $till_{fac}$ | Full-till | 3.036 (1.4, 4.0) | 0.579 | Tillage disturbance modifier for decay rates |
| | Reduced-till | 2.075 (1.0, 3.0) | 0.569 | |
| | No-till | 1 | | |
| $w_s$ | All | 1.331 (0.8, 2.0) | 0.386 | slope parameter for $mappet_i$ term to estimate $w_{fac}$ |
| $k_{fac_a}$ | All | 7.4 | n/a | Decay rate constant under optimal conditions for decomposition of the active sub-pool |
| $k_{fac_s}$ | All | 0.209 (0.058, 0.3) | 0.566 | Decay rate constant under optimal conditions for decomposition of the slow sub-pool |
| $k_{fac_p}$ | All | 0.00689 (0.005, 0.01) | 0.00125 | Decay rate constant under optimal conditions for decomposition of the passive sub-pool |
| $f_1$ | All | 0.378 (0.01, 0.8) | 0.0719 | Fraction of metabolic dead organic matter decay products transferred to the active sub-pool |
| $f_2$ | Full-till | 0.368 (0.007, 0.5) | 0.0998 | Fraction of structural dead organic matter decay products transferred the active sub-pool |
| $f_3$ | All | 0.455 (0.1, 0.8) | 0.201 | Fraction of structural dead organic matter decay products transferred to the slow sub-pool |
| $f_5$ | All | 0.0855 (0.037, 0.1) | 0.0122 | Fraction of active sub-pool decay products transferred to the passive sub-pool |
| $f_6$ | All | 0.0504 (0.02, 0.19) | 0.0280 | Fraction of slow sub-pool decay products transferred to the passive sub-pool |
| $f_7$ | All | 0.42 | n/a | Fraction of slow sub-pool decay products transferred to the active sub-pool |
| $f_8$ | All | 0.45 | n/a | Fraction of passive sub-pool decay products transferred to the active sub-pool |
| $t_{opt}$ | All | 33.69 (30.7, 35.34) | 0.66 | Optimum temperature to estimate temperature modifier on decomposition |
| $t_{max}$ | All | 45 | n/a | Maximum monthly average temperature for decomposition. |

Methods used in the Bayesian calibration process are described in Annex 5A.3.

Source: Campbell *et al*. 1997; Collins *et al*. 2000; Dick et al. 1997; Diaz-Zorita *et al*. 1999; Dimassi *et al*. 2014; e-RA 2013; Gregorich *et al*. 1996; Halvorson *et al*. 1997; Huggins and Fuchs 1997; Janzen *et al*. 1997; Jenkinson 1990; Jenkinson and Johnston 1977; KBS LTER 2017; Küstermann and Hülsbergen 2013; Maillard *et al*. 2018; Marchado 2013; Marchado *et al*. 2008, 2011; Pierce and Fortin 1997; Rasmussen and Smiley 1997; Schultz 1995; Skjemstad *et al*. 2004; Vanotti *et al*. 1997; See Annex 5A.3 for more information.

| TABLE 5.5B (NEW)<br>DEFAULT VALUES FOR NITROGEN AND LIGNIN CONTENTS IN CROPS FOR THE STEADY-STATE METHOD | | |
|---|---|---|
| **Crops** | **N content of residues[1]** | **Lignin content of residues[2]** |
| Generic value for crops not indicated below | 0.0083 | 0.073 |
| Generic Grains | 0.0068 | 0.074 |
| Winter Wheat | 0.0069 | 0.053 |
| Spring Wheat | 0.0070 | 0.053 |
| Barley | 0.0090 | 0.046 |
| Oats | 0.0073 | 0.047 |
| Maize | 0.0063 | 0.11 |
| Rye[3] | 0.008 | 0.05 |
| Rice[4] | 0.007 | 0.125 |
| Millet[4] | 0.007 | 0.062 |
| Sorghum[3] | 0.0065 | 0.06 |
| Beans and Pulses | 0.008 | 0.075 |
| Soybeans | 0.008 | 0.085 |
| Potatoes and Tubers | 0.0169 | 0.073 |
| Peanuts[4] | 0.016 | 0.086 |
| N-fixing forages | 0.0250 | 0.072 |
| Alfalfa | 0.0238 | 0.072 |
| Non-N-fixing forages | 0.0134 | 0.049 |
| Perennial Grasses | 0.0126 | 0.049 |
| Grass-Clover Mixtures[4] | 0.0178 | 0.061 |
| Non-legume hay | 0.0134 | 0.057 |

[1] The estimates are in units of g N (g residue)$^{-1}$ on dry weight basis from a biomass-weighted average of aboveground and belowground for each crop based on data in Table 11.1a in Volume IV, Chapter 11 of this report.

[2] Winter wheat, spring wheat, barley, oats, millet, beans and pulses, soybeans, peanuts, values from Equi-Analytical Laboratories (2018); maize, rice, and sorghum from Cornell University (2017); and potatoes and tubers from Zereu *et al*. (2014).

[3] Simple average of nitrogent content of aboveground and belowground. [4] Nitrogen content of aboveground assumed to represent all residue.

[4] value is an average of N fixing and non-N fixing grasses.

Notes: Uncertainty is assumed to be ±75% for the N content estimates and ±50% for the lignin content estimates, expressed as a 95% confidence intervals.

**TABLE 5.5C (NEW)**
**DEFAULT VALUES FOR CARBON TO NITROGEN RATIOS, NITROGEN, AND LIGNIN CONTENTS IN LIVESTOCK MANURE FOR THE STEADY-STATE METHOD**

| Livestock Manure Type | C to N ratio of manure | N content of manure (% dry basis) | Lignin content of manure (% dry basis) |
|---|---|---|---|
| Dairy Cattle | 16 | 2.9 | 13 |
| Beef Cattle | 19[1] | 2.3[1] | 9[1] |
| Poultry | 10[2] | 5.1[2] | 5[2] |
| Swine | 11[3] | 4.1[3] | 5[3] |
| Horses/Mules/Asses | 20 | 1.3 | 13[4] |
| Sheep | 11 | 3.3 | 13[4] |

Sources: Chen *et al*. 2003 for Dairy Cattle, Beef Cattle, Poultry and Swine.

ASAE 2005 for Horses/Mules/Asses.

MWPS 2004; Hébert *et al*. 1991; Sørensen and Jensen, 1995; Rees and Castle, 2002 for Sheep

[1]Average of Beef and Cattle- Feedlot categories.

[2]Average across four development categories.

[3]Average of Nursery, Grower and Finisher categories.

[4]Average of Beef and Dairy from Chen *et al*. 2003.

Notes: Uncertainty is assumed to be ± 50% for all of these estimates, expressed as a 95% confidence interval.

### *Organic soils*

No refinement.

The *2013 Supplement to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Wetlands* provides additional guidance that updates the *2006 IPCC Guidelines for national Greenhouse Gas Inventories*. See section 2.2 of the *2013 Wetlands Supplement* covers Tier 1, 2, and 3 approaches for drained organic soils in cropland.

## 5.2.3.3 CHOICE OF ACTIVITY DATA

### *Mineral soils*

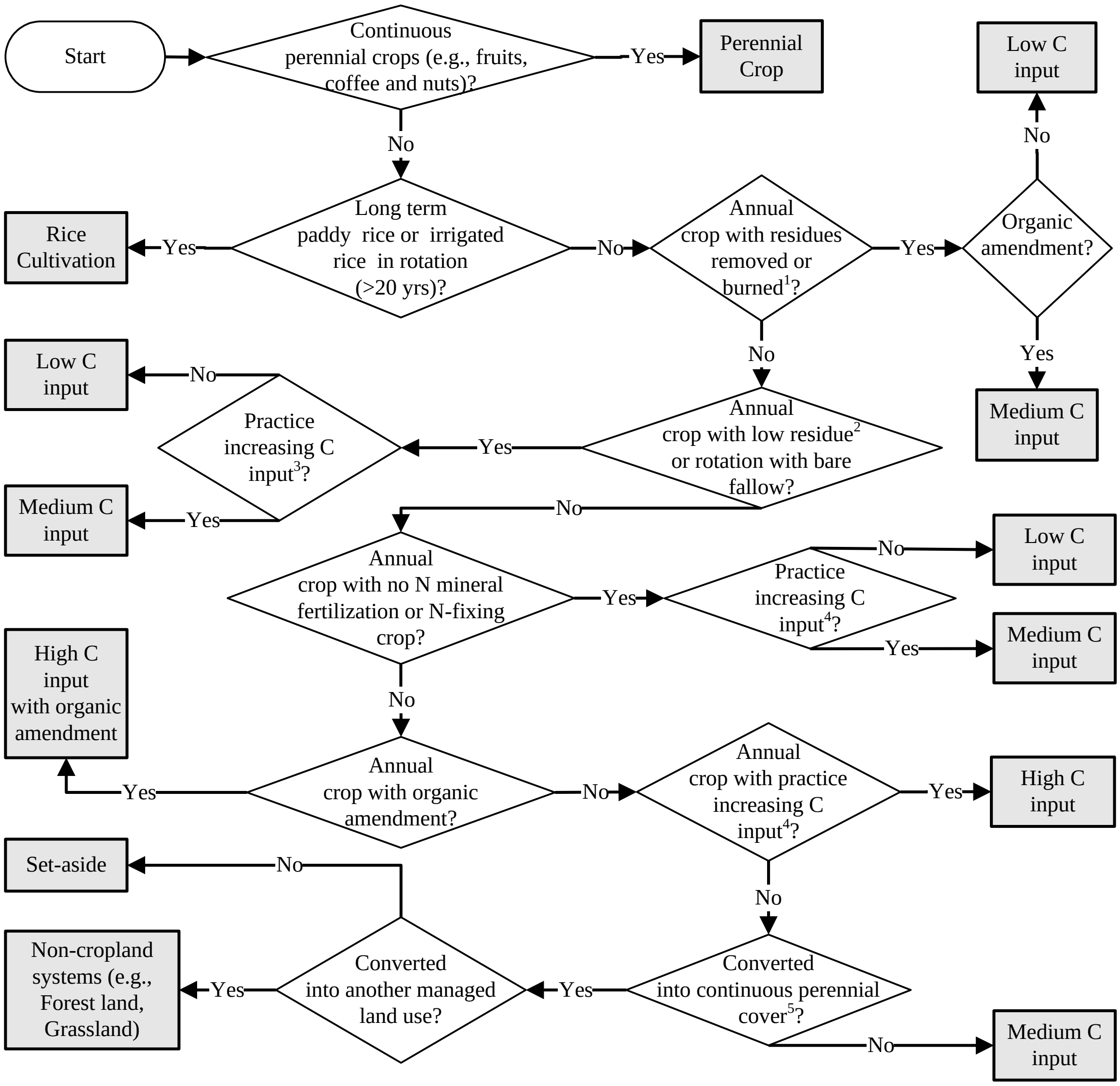
#### Tier 1

Cropland systems are classified by practices that influence soil C storage. The default management classification system is provided in Figure 5.1. Inventory compilers should use this classification to categorize management systems in a manner consistent with the default Tier 1 stock change factors. This classification may be further developed for Tiers 2 and 3 approaches. In general, practices that are known to increase C storage, such as irrigation, mineral fertilization, organic amendments, cover crops and high residue yielding crops, have higher inputs, while practices that decrease C storage, such as residue burning/removal, bare fallow, and low residue crop varieties, have lower inputs. These practices are used to categorize management systems and then estimate the change in soil organic C stocks. Practices should not be considered that are used in less than 1/3 of a given cropping sequence (i.e., crop rotation), which is consistent with the classification of experimental data used to estimate the default stock change factors. Rice production, perennial croplands, and set-aside lands (i.e., lands removed from production) are considered unique management systems (see below).

Each of the annual cropping systems (low input, medium input, high input, and high input w/organic amendment) are further subdivided based on tillage management. Tillage practices are divided into no-till (direct seeding without primary tillage and only minimal soil disturbance in the seeding zone; herbicides are typically used for weed control), reduced tillage (primary and/or secondary tillage but with reduced soil disturbance that is usually shallow and without full soil inversion; normally leaves surface with >30percent coverage by residues at planting) and full tillage (substantial soil disturbance with full inversion and/or frequent, within year tillage operations, while leaving <30percent of the surface covered by residues at the time of planting). It is *good practice* only to consider reduced and no-till if they are used continuously (every year) because even an occasional pass with a full tillage implement will significantly reduce the soil organic C storage expected under the reduced or no-till regimes (Pierce *et al*. 1994; Smith *et al*. 1998). Assessing the impact of rotational tillage systems (i.e., mixing reduced, no-till and/or full tillage practices) on soil C stocks will require a Tier 2 method.

**Figure 5.1 Classification scheme for cropping systems**

In order to classify cropland management systems, the inventory compiler should start at the top and proceed through the diagram answering questions (move across branches if answer is yes) until reaching a terminal point on the diagram. The classification Diagram is consistent with default stock change factors in Table 5.5.C input classes (i.e., low, medium, high and high with organic amendment) are further subdivided by tillage practice.




Note:
1: Does not typically include grazing of residues in the field.
2: e.g. cotton, vegetables and tobacco.
3: Practices that increase C input above the amount typically generated by the low residues yielding varieties such as using organic amendments, cover crops/green manures, and mixed crop/grass systems.
4: Practices that increase C input by enhancing residue production, such as using irrigation, cover crops/green manures, vegetated fallows, high residue yielding crops, and mixed crop/grass systems.
5 Perennial cover without frequent harvest.
Note: Only consider practices, such as irrigation, residue burning/removal, mineral fertilizers, N-fixing crops, organic amendment, cover crops/green manures, low residue crop, or fallow, if used in at least 1/3 of cropping rotation sequence.

The main types of land-use activity data are: i) aggregate statistics (Approach 1), ii) data with explicit information on land-use conversions but without specific geo-referencing (Approach 2), or iii) data with explicit information on land-use conversions and geo-referencing (Approach 3), such as land-use and management inventories making up a statistically-based sample of a country's land area (see Chapter 3 for discussion of approaches). At a minimum, globally available land-use and crop production statistics, such as FAO databases (http://www.fao.org/faostat), provide annual compilations of total land area by major land-uses, select management data (e.g., irrigated vs. non-irrigated cropland), land area in 'perennial' crops (i.e., vineyards, perennial herbaceous crops, and tree-based crops such as orchards) and annual crops (e.g., wheat, rice, maize, sorghum, etc.). FAO databases would be an example of aggregate data (Approach 1).

Management activity data supplement the land-use data, providing information to classify management systems, such as crop types and rotations, tillage practices, irrigation, manure application, residue management, etc. These data can also be aggregate statistics (Approach 1) or information on explicit management changes (Approach 2 or 3). Where possible, it is *good practice* to determine the specific management practices for land areas associated with cropping systems (e.g., rotations and tillage practice), rather than only area by crop. Remote sensing data are a valuable resource for land-use and management activity data, and potentially, expert knowledge is another source of information for cropping practices. It is *good practice* to elicit expert knowledge using methods provided in Volume 1, Chapter 2 (eliciting expert knowledge).

National land-use and resource inventories, based on repeated surveys of the same locations, constitute activity data gathered using Approach 2 or 3, and have some advantages over aggregated land-use and cropland management data (Approach 1). Time series data can be more readily associated with a particular cropping system (i.e., combination of crop type and management over a series of years), and the soil type can be determined by sampling or by referencing the location to a suitable soil map. Inventory points that are selected based on an appropriate statistical design also enable estimates of the variability associated with activity data, which can be used as part of a formal uncertainty analysis. An example of a survey using Approach 3 is the National Resource Inventory in the U.S. (Nusser and Goebel, 1997).

Activity data require additional in-country information to stratify areas by climate and soil types. If such information has not already been compiled, an initial approach would be to overlay available land cover/land-use maps (of national origin or from global datasets such as IGBP_DIS) with soil and climate maps of national origin or global sources, such as the FAO Soils Map of the World and climate data from the United Nations Environmental Program. A detailed description of the default climate and soil classification schemes is provided in Chapter 3, Annex 3A.5. The soil classification is based on soil taxonomic description and textural data, while climate regions are based on mean annual temperatures and precipitation, elevation, occurrence of frost, and potential evapotranspiration.

**Tier 2**

*Developing Country-Specific Factors for the Default Equations*

Tier 2 approaches are likely to involve a more detailed stratification of management systems than in Tier 1 (see Figure 5.1) if sufficient data are available. This can include further within country subdivisions of annual cropping input categories (i.e., low, medium, high, and high with amendment), rice cultivation, perennial cropping systems, and set-asides. It is *good practice* to further subdivide default classes based on empirical data that demonstrates significant differences in soil organic C storage among the proposed categories. In addition, Tier 2 approaches can involve a finer stratification of climate regions and soil types.

For Tier 2, the specific definitions of management and input factors are typically made to match available activity data on how an activity affects C stocks. For example, if a country has management factors related to specific tillage practices that involve a mix of intensities over time, then the country will also need activity data on those specific tillage practices to apply the country-specific factors.

*Biochar C Amendments*

For biochar C amendments, the activity data required for the Tier 2 method includes the total quantities of biochar distributed as amendment to mineral soils. These data must be disaggregated by production type, where production type is defined as a process utilizing a specific feedstock type, and a specific conversion process. Changes in soil C associated with biochar amendments are considered to occur where it is incorporated into soil. However, due to the distributed nature of the land sector in which this can take place, inventory compilers may not have access to data on when or where biochar C amendments occur. Inventory compilers may be able to compile data on the total amount of biochar applied to cropland mineral soils from biochar producers, exporters, importers, distributors and/or from those applying biochar to cropland in the country. Note that exported biochar is not included in the total amount of biochar amended to soils in the country.

Additionally, activity data on the amount of biochar amendments may be disaggregated by climate zones and/or soil types if country-specific factors are disaggregated by these environmental variables. The additional climate and soil activity data may be obtained with a survey of biochar distributors and land managers.

*Steady-State Method*

This method requires soil C input data based on the amount of biomass that is converted to dead organic matter annually. This rate will vary depending on the crop production, management activity, and other environmental variables. Removals or reductions in dead organic matter are subtracted from the C input amount, which could occur with livestock grazing, grassland burning, or harvesting of grass for feed or bioenergy. Additions of C, particularly organic amendments such as manure, are included in the estimate of C input.

It is *good practice* to estimate C input using country-specific factors in order to produce more accurate estimates. If country-specific factors are not available, Equation 5.0h can be used to estimate C inputs with global factors provided in Table 11.1a, Chapter 11, Volume 4 or alternatively, the amount can be calculated using the method and data in Table 11.2, Chapter 11.

**EQUATION 5.0H (NEW)**
**CROPLAND C- INPUT TO SOIL FOR THE STEADY-STATE METHOD**

$$C_{input} = \sum_T \left( AGR_{(T)} \bullet C_{AG(T)} \right) + \left( BGR_{(T)} \bullet C_{BG(T)} \right) + \left( F_{AM(T)} \bullet CN_{AM(T)} \right) + \left( F_{OON(T)} \bullet CN_{OON(T)} \right)$$

$$AGR_{(T)} = AG_{DM(T)} \bullet Area_{(T)} \bullet \left( 1 - Frac_{Removal(T)} - \left( Frac_{Burnt(T)} \bullet C_f \right) \right)$$

$$BGR_{(T)} = \left( Crop_{(T)} + AG_{DM(T)} \right) \bullet RS_{(T)} \bullet Area_{(T)} \bullet Frac_{Renew(T)}$$

$$AG_{DM(T)} = Crop_{(T)} \bullet R_{AG(T)}$$

Where:

$C_{input}$ = annual amount of C input from residues to the soil (above and below ground), kg C $yr^{-1}$

$AGR_{(T)}$ = annual total amount of above-ground crop residue for crop T, kg d.m. $yr^{-1}$.

$C_{AG(T)}$ = C content of above-ground residues for crop T, kg C (kg d.m.) $^{-1}$ (Default: 0.42 kg C (kg d.m.) $^{-1}$)

$Frac_{Remove(T)}$ = fraction of above-ground residues of crop T removed annually for purposes such as feed, bedding and construction, dimensionless. Survey of experts in country is required to obtain data. If data for $Frac_{Remove}$ are not available, assume no removal

$Frac_{Burnt(T)}$ = fraction of annual harvested area of crop T burnt, dimensionless

$C_f$ = combustion factor (dimensionless) (refer to Chapter 2, Table 2.6)

$BGR_{(T)}$ = annual total amount of belowground crop residue for crop T, kg d.m. $yr^{-1}$

$C_{BG(T)}$ = C content of below-ground residues for crop T, kg C (kg d.m.)$^{-1}$, (Default: 0.42 kg C (kg d.m.) $^{-1}$)

$F_{AM(T)}$ = N in animal manures applied to crop T, kg N $yr^{-1}$ (Equation 10.34 in Section 10.5.4, Chapter 10)

$CN_{AM(T)}$ = C to N ratio of animal manures applied to crop T, kg C (kg N)$^{-1}$ (Table 5.5c)

$F_{OON(T)}$ = N in other organic amendments applied to crop T, kg N $yr^{-1}$ (Equation 11.3 in Section 11.2.1.3, Chapter 11; with the exclusion of FAM)

$CN_{OON(T)}$ = C to N ratio of other organic amendments applied to crop T, kg C (kg N)$^{-1}$. It is generally comprised between 10 and 20

$AG_{DM(T)}$ =Above-ground residue dry matter for crop T, kg d.m. $ha^{-1}$

(Use factors for $R_{AG(T)}$ in Table 11.1a, Chapter 11, or alternatively, the above-ground residue dry matter may be estimated using the method and data in Table 11.2, Chapter 11). It is good practice to ensure consistency in the method applied to estimate AGDM(T) in equations 5.0h (New) and 11.6 (Updated)

$Crop_{(T)}$ = harvested annual dry matter yield for crop T, kg d.m. $ha^{-1}$ (Use Equation 11.7, Chapter 11)

$R_{AG(T)}$ = ratio of above-ground residues dry matter ($AG_{DM(T)}$) to harvested yield for crop T ($Crop_{(T)}$), kg d.m. $ha^{-1}$(kg d.m. $ha^{-1}$)$^{-1}$, (Table 11.1a)

$Area_{(T)}$ = total annual area harvested of crop T, ha yr$^{-1}$

$Frac_{Renew(T)}$ = fraction of total area under crop T that is renewed annually [8], dimensionless. For countries where forages are renewed on average every X years, $Frac_{Renew(T)}$ = 1/X. For annual crops $Frac_{Renew(T)}$ = 1

$RS_{(T)}$ = ratio of below-ground root biomass to above-ground shoot biomass for crop T, kg d.m. ha$^{-1}$ (kg d.m. ha$^{-1}$)$^{-1}$, (Table 11.1a)

$T$ = crop or forage type

Data on crop yield statistics (yields and area harvested, by crop) may be obtained from national sources. If such data are not available, FAO publishes data on crop production: (http://faostat.fao.org/). Tillage management data are also required (proportion of full tillage, reduced tillage and no-till), and irrigation data for any lands that are provided supplement water (proportion of land). Monthly average temperature, precipitation and potential evapotranspiration is needed for each grid cell or region. This information is available from global datasets, such as the CRU climate dataset (https://crudata.uea.ac.uk/cru/data/hrg/), if country-specific data are not available. The average sand content is needed for each grid cell or region, which is available from Harmonized World Soil Database (http://webarchive.iiasa.ac.at/Research/LUC/External-World-soil-database/HTML/).

**Tier 3**

For application of dynamic models and/or a direct measurement-based inventory in Tier 3, similar or more detailed data on the combinations of climate, soil, topographic and management data are needed, relative to the Tiers 1 and 2 methods, but the exact requirements will depend on the model or measurement design.

For biochar C amendments, the additional activity data required to support a Tier 3 method will depend on which processes are represented and which environmental variables that are required as input to the model. Priming effects, soil GHG emissions, and plant production responses to biochar all vary with biochar type, climate, and soil type. Furthermore, soil GHG emissions and plant production responses also vary with crop type and management. Therefore, Tier 3 methods may require environmental data on climate zones, soil types, crop types and crop management systems (such as nitrogen fertilizer application rates, and whether soils are flooded for paddy rice production), in addition to the amount of biochar amendments in each of the individual combinations of strata for the environmental variables. More detailed activity data specifying the process conditions for biochar production or the physical and chemical characteristics of the biochar may also be required (such as surface area, cation exchange capacity, pH, and ash content).

### *Organic soils*

No refinement.

The *2013 Supplement to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Wetlands* provides additional guidance that updates the *2006 IPCC Guidelines for national Greenhouse Gas Inventories*. See section 2.2 of the *2013 Wetlands Supplement covers Tier 1, 2, and 3 approaches for drained organic soils in cropland.*

## 5.2.3.4 CALCULATION STEPS FOR TIER 1

### *Mineral soils*

The steps for estimating $SOC_0$ and $SOC_{(0-T)}$ and net soil C stock change per ha for *Cropland Remaining Cropland* on mineral soils are as follows:

**Step 1:** Organize data into inventory time periods based on the years in which activity data were collected (e.g., 1990 to 1995, 1995 to 2000, etc.)

**Step 2:** Determine the amount *Cropland Remaining Cropland* by mineral soil types and climate regions in the country at the beginning of the first inventory time period. The first year of the inventory time period will depend on the time step of the activity data (0-T; e.g., 5, 10 or 20 years ago).

**Step 3:** Classify each Cropland into the appropriate management system using Figure 5.1.

[8] This term is included in the equation to account for N release and the subsequent increases in $N_2O$ emissions (e.g., van der Weerden *et al.*, 1999; Davies *et al.*, 2001), from renewal/cultivation of grazed grass or grass/clover pasture and other forage crops.

**Step 4:** Assign a native reference C stock values ($SOC_{REF}$) from Table 2.3 based on climate and soil type.

**Step 5:** Assign a land-use factor ($F_{LU}$), management factor ($F_{MG}$) and C input levels ($F_I$) to each Cropland based on the management classification (Step 2). Values for $F_{LU}$, $F_{MG}$ and $F_I$ are given in Table 5.6.

**Step 6:** Multiply the factors ($F_{LU}$, $F_{MG}$, $F_I$) by the reference soil C stock ($SOC_{REF}$) to estimate an 'initial' soil organic C stock ($SOC_{(0-T)}$) for the inventory time period.

**Step 7:** Estimate the final soil organic C stock ($SOC_0$) by repeating Steps 1 to 5 using the same native reference C stock ($SOC_{REF}$), but with land-use, management and input factors that represent conditions for each cropland in the last (year 0) inventory year.

**Step 8:** Estimate the average annual change in soil organic C stocks for *Cropland Remaining Cropland* ($\Delta C_{Mineral}$) by subtracting the 'initial' soil organic C stock ($SOC_{(0-T)}$) from the final soil organic C stock ($SOC_0$), and then dividing by the time dependence of the stock change factors (i.e., 20 years using the default factors). If an inventory time period is greater than 20 years, then divide by the difference in the initial and final year of the time period.

**Step 9:** Repeat steps 2 to 8 if there are additional inventory time periods (e.g., 1990 to 2000, 2001 to 2010, etc.).

A numerical example is given below for *Cropland Remaining Cropland* on mineral soils, using Equation 2.25 and default reference C stocks (Table 2.3) and stock change factors (Table 5.6).

**Example:** The following example shows calculations for aggregate areas of cropland soil carbon stock change. In a warm temperate wet climate on high activity clay soils there are 1Mha of permanent annual cropland. The native reference carbon stock ($SOC_{REF}$) for the region is 64 tonnes C $ha^{-1}$. At the beginning of the inventory calculation period (in this example, 10 yrs earlier in 1990), the distribution of cropland systems were 400,000 ha of annual cropland with low carbon input levels and full tillage and 600,000 ha of annual cropland with medium input levels and full tillage. Thus, initial soil carbon stocks for the area were:

400,000 ha ● (64 tonnes C $ha^{-1}$ ● 0.75 ● 1 ● 0.92) + 600,000 ha ● (64 tonnes C $ha^{-1}$ ● 0.75 ● 1 ● 1) = 46.46 million tonnes C.

In the last year of the inventory time period (in this example, the last year is 2000), there are: 200,000 ha of annual cropping with full tillage and low C input, 700,000 ha of annual cropping with reduced tillage and medium C input, and 100,000 ha of annual cropping with no-till and medium C input. Thus, total soil carbon stocks based on the inventory year are:

200,000 ha ● (64 tonnes C $ha^{-1}$ ● 0.75 ● 1 ● 0.92) + 700,000 ha ● (64 tonnes C $ha^{-1}$ ● 0.75 ● 1.01 ● 1) + 100,000 ha ● (64 tonnes C $ha^{-1}$ ● 0.75 ● 1.11 ● 1) = 49.06 million tonnes C.

Thus, the average annual stock change over the period for the entire area is: 49;06 – 46.46 = 2.60 million tonnes/20 yr = 130000 tonnes C per year soil C stock increase (Note: 20 years is the time dependence of the stock change factor, i.e., factor represents annual rate of change over 20 years).

***Organic soils***

No refinement.

The *2013 Supplement to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Wetlands* provides additional guidance that updates the *2006 IPCC Guidelines for national Greenhouse Gas Inventories*. See section 2.2 of the *2013 Wetlands Supplement covers Tier 1, 2, and 3 approaches for drained organic soils in cropland.*

#### 5.2.3.5 UNCERTAINTY ASSESSMENT

No refinement.

## 5.2.4 Non-$CO_2$ greenhouse gas emissions from biomass burning

No refinement.

# 5.3 LAND CONVERTED TO CROPLAND

No refinement in the Introduction.

## 5.3.1 Biomass

### 5.3.1.1 CHOICE OF METHOD

This section provides guidance on methods for calculating carbon stock change in biomass due to the conversion of land from natural conditions and other uses to Cropland, including deforestation and conversion of pasture and grazing lands to Cropland. The methods require estimates of carbon in biomass stocks prior to and following conversion, based on estimates of the areas of lands converted during the period between land-use surveys. As a result of conversion to Cropland, it is assumed (in Tier 1) that the dominant vegetation is removed entirely leading to emissions, resulting in near zero amounts of carbon remaining in biomass. Some type of cropping system is planted soon thereafter increasing the amount of carbon stored in biomass. The difference between initial and final biomass carbon pools is used to calculate carbon stock change from land-use conversion; and in subsequent years accumulations and losses in perennial woody biomass in Cropland are counted using methods in Section 5.2.1 (Cropland Remaining Cr*opland*).

It is *good practice* to consider all carbon pools (i.e., above ground and below ground biomass, dead organic matter, and soils) in estimating changes in carbon stocks in *Land Converted to Cropland*. Currently, there is insufficient information to provide a default approach with default parameters to estimate carbon stock change in dead organic matter (DOM) pools[9]. DOM is unlikely to be important except in the year of conversion. It is assumed that there will be no DOM in Cropland. In addition, the methodology below considers only carbon stock change in above-ground biomass since limited data are available on below-ground carbon stocks in perennial Cropland.

The *IPCC Guidelines* describe increasingly sophisticated alternatives that incorporate greater detail on the areas of land converted, carbon stocks on lands, and loss of carbon resulting from land conversions. It is g*ood practice* to adopt the appropriate tier depending on key source analysis, data availability and national circumstances. All countries should strive for improving inventory and reporting approaches by advancing to the highest tier possible given national circumstances. It is *good practice* for countries to use a Tier 2 or Tier 3 approach if carbon emissions and removals in *Land Converted to Cropland* is a *key category* and if the sub-category of biomass is considered significant based on principles outlined in Volume 1, Chapter 4. Countries should use the decision tree in Figure 1.3 to help with the choice of method. *Land Converted to Cropland* is likely to be a *key category* for many countries and further biomass is likely to be a key source.

**Tier 1**

The Tier 1 method follows the approach in Chapter 4 (Forest Land) where the amount of biomass that is cleared for cropland is estimated by multiplying the area converted in one year by the average carbon stock in biomass in the Forest Land or Grassland prior to conversion. It is *good practice* to account completely for all land conversions to Cropland. Thus, this section elaborates on the method such that it includes different initial uses, including but not limited to forests.

Equation 2.15 in Chapter 2 summarises the major elements of a first-order estimation of carbon stock change from land-use conversion to Cropland. Average carbon stock change on a per hectare basis is estimated for each type of conversion. The average carbon stock change is equal to the carbon stock change due to the removal of biomass from the initial land use (i.e., carbon in biomass immediately after conversion minus the carbon in biomass prior to conversion), plus carbon stocks from one year of growth in Cropland following conversion. It is necessary to account only for any woody vegetation that replaces the vegetation that was cleared during land-use conversion. The *GPG-LULUCF* combines carbon in biomass after conversion and carbon in biomass that grows on the land following conversion into a single term. In this method, they are separated into two terms, $B_{AFTER}$ and $\Delta C_G$ to increase transparency.

As described in section 5.3.1.1., at Tier 1, carbon stocks in biomass immediately after conversion ($B_{AFTER}$) are assumed to be zero, since the land is cleared of all vegetation before planting crops. Average carbon stock change per hectare for a given land-use conversion is multiplied by the estimated area of lands undergoing such a conversion in a given year. In subsequent years, change in biomass of annual crops is considered zero because carbon gains in biomass from annual growth are offset by losses from harvesting. Changes in biomass of perennial woody crops are counted following the methodology in Section 2.3.1.1 (Change in carbon stocks in biomass in

[9] Any litter and dead wood pools (estimated using the methods described in Chapter 2, Section 2.3.2) should be assumed oxidized following land conversion.

land remaining in a land-use category) and Section 5.2.1 (Change in carbon stocks in biomass in cropland remaining cropland). Thus, carbon gain of an annual crop is estimated only for the first year following a conversion, whereas, carbon gains and losses of perennial woody crop may also occur in subsequent years up to 20 years (at maximum).

The default assumption for Tier 1 is that all carbon in biomass removed is lost to the atmosphere through burning or decay processes either on-site or off-site. Tier 1 calculations do not differentiate immediate emissions from burning and other conversion related losses.

### Tier 2

The Tier 2 calculations are structurally similar to Tier 1, with the following distinctions. First, Tier 2 relies largely on country-specific estimates of the carbon stocks in initial and final land uses rather than the default data. Area estimates for *Land Converted to Cropland* are disaggregated according to original vegetation (e.g., from Forest Land or Grassland) at finer spatial scales to capture regional and crop systems variations in country-specific carbon stocks values.

Second, Tier 2 may modify the assumption that carbon stocks immediately following conversion are zero. This enables countries to take into account land-use transitions where some, but not all, vegetation from the original land use is removed.

Third, under Tier 2, it is *good practice* to apportion carbon losses to burning and decay processes if applicable. Emissions of carbon dioxide occur as a result of burning and decay in land-use conversions. Further, non-$CO_2$ trace gas emissions occur as a result of burning. By partitioning losses to burning and decay, countries can also calculate non-$CO_2$ trace gas emissions from burning (Section 5.3.4).

The immediate impacts of land conversion activities on the five carbon stocks can be summarized in a disturbance matrix, which describes the retention, transfers and releases of carbon in the pools in the original ecosystem following conversion to Cropland. A disturbance matrix defines for each pool the proportion that remains in that pool and the proportion that is transferred to other pools. A small number of transfers are possible and are outlined in a disturbance matrix in Table 5.7. The disturbance matrix ensures consistency of the accounting of all carbon pools.

**TABLE 5.7**
**EXAMPLE OF A SIMPLE DISTURBANCE MATRIX (TIER 2) FOR THE IMPACTS OF LAND CONVERSION ACTIVITIES ON CARBON POOLS**

| To / From | Above-ground biomass | Below-ground biomass | Dead wood | Litter | Soil organic matter | Harvested wood products | Atmosphere | Sum of row (must equal 1) |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Above-ground biomass** | | | | | | | | |
| **Below-ground biomass** | | | | | | | | |
| **Dead wood** | | | | | | | | |
| **Litter** | | | | | | | | |
| **Soil organic matter** | | | | | | | | |

Enter the proportion of each pool on the left side of the matrix that is transferred to the pool at the top of each column. All of the pools on the left side of the matrix must be fully accounted, so the values in each row must sum to 1.

Impossible transitions are blacked out.

Biomass transfers to dead wood and litter can be estimated using Equation 2.20.

### Tier 3

The Tier 3 method is similar to Tier 2, with the following distinctions: i) rather than relying on average annual rates of conversion, countries can use direct estimates of spatially disaggregated areas converted annually for each initial and final land use; ii) carbon densities and soil carbon stock change are based on locally specific information, which makes possible a dynamic link between biomass and soil; and iii) biomass volumes are based on actual inventories. The transfer of biomass, to dead wood and litter following land-use conversion can be estimated using Equation 2.20.

### 5.3.1.2 CHOICE OF EMISSION FACTORS

The emission/removal factors needed for the default method are: carbon stocks before conversion in the initial land use and after conversion to Cropland; and growth in biomass carbon stock from one year of cropland growth.

#### Tier 1

Default biomass carbon stock in initial land-use categories ($B_{BEFORE}$) mainly Forest Land and Grassland are provided in Updated Table 5.8. Initial land-use based carbon stocks should be obtained for different Forest Land or Grassland categories based on biome type, climate, soil management systems, etc. It is assumed that all biomass is cleared when preparing a site for cropland use, thus, the default for $B_{AFTER}$ is 0 tonne C $ha^{-1}$.

In addition, a value is needed for carbon stocks after one year of growth in crops planted after conversion ($\Delta C_G$). Updated Table 5.9 provides general defaults for annual and perennial crop for $\Delta C_G$ while updated Table 5.3 provides defaults for specific perennial crops. Separate defaults are provided for annual non-woody crops and perennial woody crops. For lands planted in annual crops, the default value of $\Delta C_G$ is 4.7 tonnes of C per hectare, based on the original *IPCC Guidelines* recommendation of 10 tonnes of dry biomass per hectare (dry biomass has been converted to tonnes carbon in Table 5.9). The total accumulation of carbon in perennial woody biomass will, over time, exceed that of the default carbon stock for annual cropland. However, default values provided in this section are for one year of growth immediately following conversion, which usually give lower carbon stocks for perennial woody crops compared to annual crops.

**TABLE 5.8 (UPDATED[1]).**
**DEFAULT BIOMASS CARBON STOCKS REMOVED DUE TO LAND CONVERSION TO CROPLAND**

| Land-use category | Carbon stock in biomass* before conversion ($B_{Before}$) (tonnes C $ha^{-1}$) | Error range # |
|---|---|---|
| Forest Land | See Chapter 4 Tables 4.7 to 4.12 for carbon stocks in a range of forest types by climate regions. Stocks are in terms of dry matter. Multiply values by a carbon fraction (CF) in Table 4.3 consistent with what used in forest land estimation to convert dry matter to carbon. | See Section 4.3 (Land Converted to Forest Land) |
| Grassland | See Chapter 6 Table 6.4 for carbon stocks in a range of grassland types by climate regions. Multiply default carbon fraction (CF) 0.47 (for herbaceous biomass for Grassland, see page 6.29, Chapter 6 of the *2006 IPCC Guidelines* to convert dry matter to carbon. | ± 75% |

1 Updates Table 5.8 from the IPCC *2006 IPCC Guidelines*.

* Note that the condition of forests that are converted to grassland or cropland is not likely to be typical of the forest type in general, i.e. the carbon stocks are probably lower than average (Carter *et al*. 2017; Puhlick *et al*. 2017). Specific values for disturbed forest may be appropriate.

# Represents a nominal estimate of error, equivalent to two times standard deviation, as a percentage of the mean.

**TABLE 5.9 (UPDATED[1])**
**DEFAULT BIOMASS CARBON STOCKS PRESENT ON LAND CONVERTED TO CROPLAND IN THE YEAR FOLLOWING CONVERSION**

| Crop type by climate region | Ecological zone | Continent | Cropping system | Carbon stock in biomass after one year ($\Delta C_G$) (tonnes C $ha^{-1}$) | Error range# |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Annual cropland | All | All | Annual cropland | 4.7 | ± 75% |
| Perennial cropland | All | All | Agroforestry | See G in Tables 5.1 and 5.2 | |
| | All | All | Monocultures | See G in Table 5.3 | |

[1] Update to Table 5.9 in the *2006 IPCC Guidelines*

# Represents a nominal estimate of error, equivalent to two times standard deviation, as a percentage of the mean.

#### Tier 2

Tier 2 methods should include some country-specific estimates for biomass stocks and removals due to land conversion, and also include estimates of on-site and off-site losses due to burning and decay following land conversion to Cropland. These improvements can take the form of systematic studies of carbon content and emissions and removals associated with land uses and land-use conversions within the country and a re-examination of default assumptions in light of country-specific conditions. In general, the condition of forests that are converted to grassland or cropland is not likely to be typical of the forest type, i.e. the carbon stocks are probably lower than average. It is *good practice* for countries to evaluate country specific values for disturbed forest under Tier 2.

Default parameters for emissions from burning and decay are provided. However, countries are encouraged to develop country-specific coefficients to improve the accuracy of estimates. The *IPCC Guidelines* use a general default of 0.5 for the proportion of biomass burnt on-site for both Forest Land and Grassland conversions. Research studies suggest that the fraction is highly variable and could be as low as 0.2 (Fearnside, 2000; Barbosa and Fearnside, 1996; and Fearnside, 1990). Updated default proportions of biomass burnt on-site are provided in Chapter 4 (Forest Land) for a range of forest vegetation classes. These defaults should be used for transitions from Forest Land to Cropland. For non-forest initial land uses, the default proportion of biomass left on-site and burnt is 0.35. This default takes into consideration research, which suggests the fraction should fall within the range 0.2 to 0.5 (e.g., Fearnside, 2000; Barbosa and Fearnside, 1996; and Fearnside, 1990). It is *good practice* for countries to use 0.35 or another value within this range, provided that the rationale for the choice is documented. There is no default value for the amount of biomass taken off-site and burnt; countries will need to develop a proportion based on national data sources. In Chapter 4 (Forest Land), the default proportion of biomass oxidized as a result of burning is 0.9, as originally stated in the *GPG-LULUCF*.

The method for estimating emissions from decay assumes that all biomass decays over a period of 10 years. For reporting purposes countries have two options: 1) report all emissions from decay in one year, recognizing that in reality they occur over a 10 year period, and 2) report all emission from decay on an annual basis, estimating the rate as one tenth of the totals. If countries choose the latter option, they should add a multiplication factor of 0.10 to the equation.

**Tier 3**

Under Tier 3, all parameters should be country-defined using measurements and monitoring for more accurate values rather than the defaults. Process based models and decay functions can also be used.

## 5.3.1.3 CHOICE OF ACTIVITY DATA

All tiers require estimates of land areas converted to Cropland. The same area estimates should be used for both biomass and soil C calculations on *Land Converted to Cropland*. Higher tiers require greater specificity of areas. At a minimum, the area of Forest Land and natural Grassland converted to Cropland should be identified separately for all tiers. This implies at least some knowledge of the land uses prior to conversion. This may also require expert judgment if Approach 1 in Chapter 3 of these guidelines is used for land area identification.

**Tier 1**

Separate estimates are required of areas converted to Cropland from initial land uses (i.e., Forest Land, Grassland, Settlements, etc.) to final crop land type (i.e., annual or perennial) ($A_{TO\_OTHERS}$). For example, countries should estimate separately the area of tropical moist forest converted to annual cropland, tropical moist forest converted to perennial cropland, tropical moist Grassland converted to perennial cropland, etc. Although, to allow other pools to equilibrate and for consistency with land area estimation overall, land areas should remain in the conversion category for 20 years (or other period reflecting national circumstances) following conversion. The methodology assumes that area estimates are based on a one-year time frame, which is likely to require estimation on the basis of average rates on land-use conversion, determined by measurements estimates made at longer intervals. If countries do not have these data, partial samples may be extrapolated to the entire land base or historic estimates of conversions may be extrapolated over time based on the judgement of country experts. Under Tier 1 calculations, international statistics such as FAO databases, *GPG-LULUCF* and other sources, supplemented with sound assumptions, can be used to estimate the area of *Land Converted to Cropland* from each initial land use. For higher tier calculations, country-specific data sources are used to estimate all possible transitions from initial land use to final crop type. For perennial woody cropland, the total area of planted perennial woody crops for the age classes within the maturing/harvesting cycle (up to 20 years) is required to estimate all biomass carbon change ($\Delta C_G$). See section 5.2.1.3 for details.

**Tier 2**

It is *good practice* for countries to use actual area estimates for all possible transitions from initial land use to final crop type. Full coverage of land areas can be accomplished either through analysis of periodic remotely sensed images of land-use and land cover patterns, through periodic ground-based sampling of land-use patterns, or hybrid inventory systems. If finer resolution country-specific data are partially available, countries are encouraged to use sound assumptions from best available knowledge to extrapolate to the entire land base. Historic estimates of conversions may be extrapolated over time based on the judgment of country experts.

**Tier 3**

Activity data used in Tier 3 calculations should be a full accounting of all land-use transitions to Cropland and be disaggregated to account for different conditions within a country. Disaggregation can occur along political (county, province, etc.), biome, climate, or on a combination of such parameters. In many cases, countries may have information on multi-year trends in land conversion (from periodic sample-based or remotely sensed inventories of land use and land cover). Periodic land-use change matrix need to be developed giving the initial and final land-use areas at disaggregated level based on remote sensing and field surveys.

#### 5.3.1.4 CALCULATION STEPS FOR TIER 1 AND TIER 2

No refinement.

#### 5.3.1.5 UNCERTAINTY ASSESSMENT

No refinement.

## 5.3.2 Dead organic matter

No refinement.

## 5.3.3 Soil carbon

Land is typically converted to Cropland from native lands, managed Forest Land and Grassland, but occasionally conversions can occur from Wetlands and seldom Settlements. Regardless of soil type (i.e., mineral or organic), the conversion of land to Cropland will, in most cases, result in a loss of soil C for some years following conversion (Mann, 1986; Armentano and Menges, 1986; Davidson and Ackerman, 1993). Possible exceptions are irrigation of formerly arid lands and conversion of degraded lands to Cropland.

*General information and guidance for estimating changes in soil C stocks are provided in Section 2.3.3 of Chapter 2 (including equations), and that section needs to be read before proceeding with a consideration of specific guidelines dealing with cropland soil C stocks.* The total change in soil C stocks for *Land Converted to Cropland* is estimated using Equation 2.24 (Chapter 2), which combines the change in soil organic C stocks (SOC stocks) for mineral soils and organic soils; and stock changes associated with soil inorganic C pools (Tier 3 only). This section provides specific guidance for estimating soil organic C stock changes; see Section 2.3.3.1 for discussion on soil inorganic C (no additional guidance is provided in the Cropland section below).

To account for changes in soil C stocks associated with *Land Converted to Cropland*, countries need to have, at a minimum, estimates of the areas of *Land Converted to Cropland* during the inventory time period. If land-use and management data are limited, aggregate data, such as FAO statistics, can be used as a starting point, along with knowledge of country experts of the approximate distribution of land-use types being converted and their associated management. If the previous land uses and conversions are unknown, SOC stocks changes can still be computed using the methods provided in *Cropland Remaining Cropland*, but the land base area will likely be different for croplands in the current year relative to the initial year in the inventory. It is critical, however, that the total land area across all land-use sectors be equal over the inventory time period (e.g., 7 million ha may be converted from Forest Land and Grassland to Cropland during the inventory time period, meaning that croplands will have an additional 7 Million ha in the last year of the inventory, while grasslands and forests will have a corresponding loss of 7 Million ha in the last year). *Land Converted to Cropland* is stratified according to climate regions and major soil types, which could either be based on default or country-specific classifications. This can be accomplished with overlays of climate and soil maps, coupled with spatially-explicit data on the location of land conversions.

#### 5.3.3.1 CHOICE OF METHOD

Inventories can be developed using a Tier 1, 2 or 3 approach with each successive tier requiring more detail and resources than the previous one. It is also possible that countries will use different tiers to prepare estimates for the separate subcategories of soil C (i.e., soil organic C stocks changes in mineral soils and organic soils; and stock changes associated with soil inorganic C pools). Decision trees are provided for mineral soils (Figure 2.5) and organic soils (Figure 2.6) in Section 2.3.3.1 (Chapter 2) to assist inventory compilers with selection of the appropriate tier for their soil C inventory.

***Mineral soils***

#### Tier 1

Soil organic C stock changes for mineral soils can be estimated for land-use conversion to Cropland using Equation 2.25 in Chapter 2. For Tier 1, the initial (pre-conversion) soil organic C stock ($SOC_{(0-T)}$) and C stock in the last year of the inventory time period ($SOC_0$) are computed from the default reference soil organic C stocks ($SOC_{REF}$) and default stock change factors ($F_{LU}$, $F_{MG}$, $F_I$). Annual rates of stock changes are estimated as the difference in stocks (over time) divided by the time dependence (D) of the Cropland stock change factors (default is 20 years).

#### Tier 2

The Tier 2 method for mineral soils also uses Equation 2.25, but involves country-specific or region-specific reference C stocks and/or stock change factors and may include disaggregated land-use activity and environmental data. Tier 2 methods for biochar C amendments utilize a top-down approach in which the total amount of biochar generated and added to mineral soil is used to estimate the change in soil organic C stocks  with country-specific factors. See Section 2.3.3.1, Chapter 2, Volume IV for more information.

#### Tier 3

Tier 3 methods will involve more detailed and country-specific models and/or measurement-based approaches along with highly disaggregated land-use and management data. Tier 3 approaches estimate soil C change from land-use conversions to Cropland, and may employ models, data sets and/or monitoring networks. If possible, it is recommended that Tier 3 methods be integrated with estimates of biomass removal and the post-clearance treatment of plant residues (including woody debris and litter), as variation in the removal and treatment of residues (e.g., burning, site preparation) will affect C inputs to soil organic matter formation and C losses through decomposition and combustion. It is important that models be evaluated with independent observations from country-specific or region-specific field locations that are representative of the interactions of climate, soil and cropland management on post-conversion change in soil C stocks.

Tier 3 methods for biochar C amendments can be used to address GHG sources and sinks not captured in Tiers 1 or 2, such as priming effects, changes to $N_2O$ or $CH_4$ fluxes from soils, and changes to net primary production. More information on Tier 3 methods is provided in Section 2.3.3.1 of Chapter 2, Volume IV.

### *Organic soils*

No refinement.

The *2013 Supplement to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Wetlands* provides additional guidance that updates the *2006 IPCC Guidelines for national Greenhouse Gas Inventories*. See section 2.2 of the *2013 Wetlands Supplement* covers Tier 1, 2, and 3 approaches for drained organic soils in cropland.

## 5.3.3.2 CHOICE OF STOCK CHANGE AND EMISSION FACTORS

### *Mineral soils*

#### Tier 1

For native unmanaged land, as well as for managed forest lands, settlements and nominally managed grasslands with low disturbance regimes, soil C stocks are assumed equal to the reference values (i.e., land-use, disturbance (forests only), management and input factors equal 1), while it will be necessary to apply the appropriate stock change factors to represent previous land-use systems that are not the reference condition, such as improved and degraded grasslands.  It will also be necessary to apply the appropriate stock change factor to represent input and management effects on soil C storage in the new cropland system. Default reference C stocks are found in Table 2.3 (Chapter 2).  See the appropriate land-use chapter for default stock change factors.

In the case of transient land-use conversions to Cropland, the stock change factors are given in Table 5.10, and depend on the length of the fallow (vegetation recovery) cycle in a shifting cultivation system, representing an average soil C stock over the crop-fallow cycle. Mature fallow denotes situations where the non-cropland vegetation (e.g., forests) recovers to a mature or near mature state prior to being cleared again for cropland use, whereas in shortened fallow, vegetation recovery is not attained prior to re-clearing. If land already in shifting-cultivation is converted to permanent Cropland (or other land uses), the stock change factors representing shifting cultivation would provide the 'initial' C stocks ($SOC_{(0-T)}$) in the calculations using Equation 2.25 (Chapter 2).

**TABLE 5.10**
**SOIL STOCK CHANGE FACTORS ($F_{LU}$, $F_{MG}$, $F_I$) FOR LAND-USE CONVERSIONS TO CROPLAND**

| Factor value type | Level | Climate regime | IPCC default | Error # | Definition |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|

| | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Land use | Native forest or grassland (non-degraded) | All | 1 | NA | Represents native or long-term, non-degraded and sustainably managed forest and grasslands. |
| | | Tropical | 1 | NA | |
| Land use | Shifting cultivation – Shortened fallow | Tropical | 0.64 | ± 50% | Permanent shifting cultivation, where tropical forest or woodland is cleared for planting of annual crops for a short time (e.g., 3-5 yr) period and then abandoned to regrowth. |
| | Shifting cultivation – Mature fallow | Tropical | 0.8 | ± 50% | |
| Land-use, Management, & Input | Managed forest | (default value is 1) | | | |
| Land-use, Management, & Input | Managed grassland | (See default values in Table 6.2) | | | |
| Land-use, Management, & Input | Cropland | (See default values in Table 5.5) | | | |

[#] Represents a nominal estimate of error, equivalent to two times standard deviation, as a percentage of the mean. NA denotes 'Not Applicable', where factor values constitute defined reference values.

**Tier 2**

Estimation of country-specific stock change factors is probably the most important development associated with the Tier 2 approach. Differences in soil organic C stocks among land uses are computed relative to a reference condition, using land-use factors ($F_{LU}$). Input factors ($F_I$) and management factors ($F_{MG}$) are then used to further refine the C stocks of the new cropland system. Additional guidance on how to derive these stock change factors is given in *Croplands Remaining Croplands*, Section 5.2.3.2. See the appropriate chapter for specific information regarding the derivation of stock change factors for other land-use categories (Forest Land in Section 4.2.3.2, Grassland in 6.2.3.2, Settlements in 8.2.3.2, and Other Land in 9.3.3.2).

Reference C stocks can be derived from country-specific data in a Tier 2 approach. Reference values in Tier 1 correspond to non-degraded, unimproved lands under native vegetation, but other reference conditions can also be chosen for Tier 2. In addition, the depth for evaluating soil C stock changes can be different with the Tier 2 method (see also section 6.2.3.1). However, the depth of the reference C stocks ($SOC_{REF}$) and stock change factors needs to be the same for all land uses (i.e., $F_{LU}$, $F_I$, and $F_{MG}$) to ensure consistency in the application of methods for estimating the impact of land use change on soil C stocks.

The Tier 1 method may over- or under-estimate soil C stock changes on an annual basis, particularly with land use change (e.g., Villarino *et al*. 2014). Therefore, land use change, such as *Cropland converted to Grassland*, may include development of factors that estimate changes over longer periods of time than the default 20 years, and may better match the period of time over which carbon accumulates or is lost from soils due to land use change. When C stock changes extend over periods of many decades, activity data for historical land-use change are needed to estimate the soil C stock changes that are still occurring in the current inventory year.

The carbon stock estimates may be improved when deriving country-specific factors for $F_{LU}$ and $F_{MG}$, by expressing carbon stocks on a soil-mass equivalent basis rather than a soil-volume equivalent (i.e. fixed depth) basis. This is because the soil mass in a certain soil depth changes with the various operations associated with land use that affect the density of the soil, such as uprooting, land levelling, tillage, and rain compaction due to the disappearance of the cover of tree canopy. However, it is important to realize that all data used to derive stock change factors across all land uses must be on an equivalent mass basis if this method is applied. This will be challenging to do comprehensively for all land uses. See Box 2.2b in Chapter 2, Section 2.3.3.1 for more information.

For biochar C amendments, the parameter $F_{perm_p}$ can be based on H/Corg or O/Corg measured directly from representative samples of biochar, or from published data for biochar produced using similar process conditions as the biochar that is applied to soils in the country. Tier 2 emission factors may be disaggregated based on variation in environmental conditions, such as the climate and soil types, in addition to variation associated with the biochar production methods that generate production types defined by the feedstock type and conversion process. See Section 2.3.3.1, Chapter 2, Volume IV for more information.

Country-specific emission factors (i.e., permanence factors) for biochar C for croplands may be different from the past land use for *Land Converted to Cropland*, and these differences need to be addressed in the calculations. This requires estimating the biochar carbon stocks from past biochar carbon additions that remain in *Land Converted to Cropland* after conversion. The biochar C stocks are then subject to the conditions for cropland, which may lead some additional loss of biochar C.

**Tier 3**

Constant stock change rate factors *per se* are less likely to be estimated in favor of variable rates that more accurately capture land-use and management effects.

Tier 3 methods for biochar C amendments are country-specific and may involve empirical or process-based models to account for a broader set of impacts of biochar amendments. These methods will likely estimate biochar C stocks and associated changes over time so the biochar C stocks in Land Converted to Cropland will need to be tracked through the land use change process.

More information on Tier 3 methods is provided in Section 2.3.3.1, Chapter 2, Volume IV.

### *Organic soils*

No refinement.

The *2013 Supplement to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Wetlands* provides additional guidance that updates the *2006 IPCC Guidelines for national Greenhouse Gas Inventories*. See section 2.2 of the *2013 Wetlands Supplement* covers Tier 1, 2, and 3 approaches for drained organic soils in cropland.

## 5.3.3.3 CHOICE OF ACTIVITY DATA

### *Mineral soils*

**Tier 1 and Tier 2 - Default Equations**

For purposes of estimating soil carbon stock change, area estimates of *Land Converted to Cropland* should be stratified according to major climate regions and soil types. This can be based on overlays with suitable climate and soil maps and spatially-explicit data of the location of land conversions. Detailed descriptions of the default climate and soil classification schemes are provided in Chapter 3, Annex 3A.5. Specific information is provided in the each of the land-use chapters regarding treatment of land-use/management activity data (Forest Land in Section 4.2.3.3, Cropland in 5.2.3.3, Grassland in 6.2.3.3, Settlements in 8.2.3.3, and Other Land in 9.3.3.3).

One critical issue in evaluating the impact of *Land Converted to Cropland* on soil organic C stocks is the type of land-use and management activity data. Activity data gathered using Approach 2 or 3 (see Chapter 3 for discussion about approaches) provide the underlying basis for determining the previous land use for *Land Converted to Cropland*. In contrast, aggregate data (Approach 1, Chapter 3) only provide the total amount of area in each land at the beginning and end of the inventory period (e.g., 1985 and 2005). Approach 1 data are not sufficient to determine specific transitions. In this case all Cropland will be reported in the *Cropland Remaining Cropland* category and in effect transitions become step changes across the landscape. This makes it particularly important to achieve coordination among all land sectors to ensure that the total land base is remaining constant over time, given that some land area will be lost and gained within individual sectors during each inventory year due to land-use change.

For biochar C amendments, the activity data for the Tier 2 method includes the total quantities of biochar distributed as amendment to mineral soils. These data must be disaggregated by production type, where production type is defined as a process utilizing a specific feedstock type, and a specific conversion process. Changes in soil C associated with biochar amendments are considered to occur where it is incorporated into soil. However, due to the distributed nature of the land sector in which this can take place, inventory compilers may not have access to data on when or where biochar C amendments occur. Inventory compilers may be able to compile data on the total amount of biochar applied to cropland mineral soils from biochar producers, distributors and/or from those applying biochar to cropland in the country. Note that exported biochar is not included in the total amount of biochar amended to soils in the country.

Additionally, activity data on the amount of biochar amendments may be disaggregated by climate zones and/or soil types if country-specific factors are disaggregated by these environmental variables. The additional climate and soil activity data may be obtained with a survey of biochar distributors and land managers.

**Tier 3**

For application of dynamic models and/or a direct measurement-based inventory in Tier 3, similar or more detailed data on the combinations of climate, soil, topographic and management data are needed, relative to Tier 1 or 2 methods, but the exact requirements will be dependent on the model or measurement design.

For biochar C, the additional activity data required to support a Tier 3 method will depend on which processes are represented and environmental variables that are required as input to the model. Priming effects, soil GHG emissions, and plant production responses to biochar all vary with biochar type, climate, and soil type. Furthermore, soil GHG emissions and plant production responses also vary with crop type and management. Therefore, Tier 3 methods may require environmental data on climate zones, soil types, crop types and crop management systems (such as nitrogen fertilizer application rates, and whether soils are flooded for paddy rice production), in addition to the amount of biochar amendments in each of the individual combinations of strata for the environmental variables. More detailed activity data specifying the process conditions for biochar production or the physical and chemical characteristics of the biochar may also be required (such as surface area, cation exchange capacity, pH, and ash content).

### *Organic soils*

No Refinement.

The *2013 Supplement to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Wetlands* provides additional guidance that updates the *2006 IPCC Guidelines for national Greenhouse Gas Inventories*. See section 2.2 of the *2013 Wetlands Supplement* covers Tier 1, 2, and 3 approaches for drained organic soils in cropland.

## 5.3.3.4 CALCULATION STEPS FOR TIER 1

### *Mineral soils*

The steps for estimating $SOC_0$ and $SOC_{(0-T)}$ and net soil C stock change per ha of *Land Converted to Cropland* on mineral soils are as follows:

**Step 1:** Organize data into inventory time periods based on the years in which activity data were collected (e.g., 1990 to 1995, 1995 to 2000, etc.)

**Step 2:** Determine the amount of *Land Converted to Cropland* by mineral soil types and climate regions in the country at the beginning of the first inventory time period. The first year of the inventory time period will depend on the time step of the activity data (0-T; e.g., 5, 10 or 20 years ago).

**Step 3:** For Grassland converted to Cropland, classify previous grasslands into the appropriate management system using Figure 6.1. No classification is needed for other land uses at the Tier 1 level.

**Step 4:** Assign native reference C stock values ($SOC_{REF}$) from Table 2.3 based on climate and soil type.

**Step 5:** Assign a land-use factor ($F_{LU}$), management factor ($F_{MG}$) and C input levels ($F_I$) to each grassland based on the management classification (Step 2). Values for $F_{LU}$, $F_{MG}$ and $F_I$ are given in Table 6.2 for grasslands. Values are assumed to be 1 for all other land uses.

**Step 6:** Multiply the factors ($F_{LU}$, $F_{MG}$, $F_I$) by the reference soil C stock to estimate an 'initial' soil organic C stock ($SOC_{(0-T)}$) for the inventory time period.

**Step 7:** Estimate the final soil organic C stock ($SOC_0$) by repeating Steps 1 to 5 using the same native reference C stock ($SOC_{REF}$), but with land-use, management and input factors that represent conditions for the cropland in the last (year 0) inventory year.

**Step 8:** Estimate the average annual change in soil organic C stocks for land converted to Cropland ($\Delta C_{Mineral}$) by subtracting the 'initial' soil organic C stock ($SOC_{(0-T)}$) from the final soil organic C stock ($SOC_0$), and then dividing by the time dependence of the stock change factors (i.e., 20 years using the default factors). Note: if an inventory time period is greater than 20 years, then divide by the difference in the initial and final year of the time period.

**Step 9:** Repeat Steps 2 to 8 if there are additional inventory time periods (e.g., 1990 to 2000, 2001 to 2010, etc.). Note that *Land Converted to Cropland* will retain that designation for 20 years. Therefore, inventory time periods that are less than 20 years may need to refer to the previous inventory time period to evaluate if a parcel of land is considered *Land Converted to Cropland* or *Cropland Remaining Cropland*.

A numerical example is given below for Forest Land converted to Cropland on mineral soils, using Equation 2.25 and default reference C stocks (Table 2.3) and stock change factors (Table 5.6).

**Example**: For a forest on volcanic soil in a tropical moist environment: $SOC_{Ref}$ = 70 tonnes C $ha^{-1}$. For all forest soils (and for native grasslands) default values for stock change factors ($F_{LU}$ , $F_{MG}$ , $F_I$) are all 1; thus $SOC_{(0-T)}$ is 70 tonnes C $ha^{-1}$. If the land is converted into annual cropland, with intensive tillage and low residue C inputs then:

$SOC_0$ = 70 tonnes C $ha^{-1}$ ● 0.90 ● 1 ● 0.92 = 58.0 tonnes C $ha^{-1}$.

Thus the average annual change in soil C stock for the area over the inventory time period is calculated as:

(58 tonnes C $ha^{-1}$ – 70 tonnes C $ha^{-1}$) / 20 yrs = -0.6 tonnes C $ha^{-1}$ $yr^{-1}$.

#### *Organic soils*

No refinement.

The *2013 Supplement to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Wetlands* provides additional guidance that updates the *2006 IPCC Guidelines for national Greenhouse Gas Inventories*. See section 2.2 of the *2013 Wetlands Supplement* covers Tier 1, 2, and 3 approaches for drained organic soils in cropland.

### 5.3.3.5 UNCERTAINTY ASSESSMENT

No refinement.

## 5.3.4 Non-$CO_2$ greenhouse gas emissions from biomass burning

No refinement.

# 5.4 COMPLETENESS, TIME SERIES, QA/QC, AND REPORTING

No refinement.

# 5.5 METHANE EMISSIONS FROM RICE CULTIVATION

No refinement in the Introduction.

## 5.5.1 Choice of method

The basic equation to estimate $CH_4$ emissions from rice cultivation is shown in Equation 5.2. $CH_4$ emissions are estimated by multiplying daily emission factors by cultivation period[10] of rice and annual harvested areas[11]. In its most simple form, this equation is implemented using national activity data (i.e., national average cultivation period of rice and area harvested) and a single emission factor. However, the natural conditions and agricultural management of rice production may be highly variable within a country. It is *good practice* to account for this variability by disaggregating national total harvested area into sub-units (e.g., harvested areas under different water regimes). Harvested area for each sub-unit is multiplied by the respective cultivation period and emission factor that is representative of the conditions that define the sub-unit (Sass, 2002). With this disaggregated approach, total annual emissions are equal to the sum of emissions from each sub-unit of harvested area.

**EQUATION 5.1**
**$CH_4$ EMISSIONS FROM RICE CULTIVATION**

$$CH_{4\ Rice} = \sum_{i,j,k} (EF_{i,j,k} \bullet t_{i,j,k} \bullet A_{i,j,k} \bullet 10^{-6})$$

Where:

$CH_{4\ Rice}$ = annual methane emissions from rice cultivation, Gg $CH_4$ $yr^{-1}$

$EF_{i,j,k}$ = a daily emission factor for i, j, and k conditions, kg $CH_4$ $ha^{-1}$ $day^{-1}$

$t_{i,j,k}$ = cultivation period of rice for i, j, and k conditions, day

$A_{i,j,k}$ = annual harvested area of rice for i, j, and k conditions, ha $yr^{-1}$

*i*, *j*, and *k* = represent different ecosystems, water regimes, type and amount of organic amendments, and other conditions under which $CH_4$ emissions from rice may vary

The different conditions that should be considered include rice ecosystem types, flooding pattern before and during cultivation period, and type and amount of organic amendments. Other conditions such as soil type, and rice cultivar can be considered for the disaggregation if country-specific information about the relationship between these conditions and $CH_4$ emissions are available. The rice ecosystem types and water regimes during cultivation period are listed in Table 5.12. If the national rice production can be sub-divided into agro-climatic zones with different production systems (e.g., flooding patterns), Equation 5.2 should be applied to each region separately. The same applies if rice statistics or expert judgments are available to distinguish management practices or other factors along administrative units (district or province). In addition, if more than one crop is harvested during a given year, emissions should be estimated for each cropping season taking into account possible differences in cultivation practices (e.g., use of organic amendments, flooding pattern before and during the cultivation period).

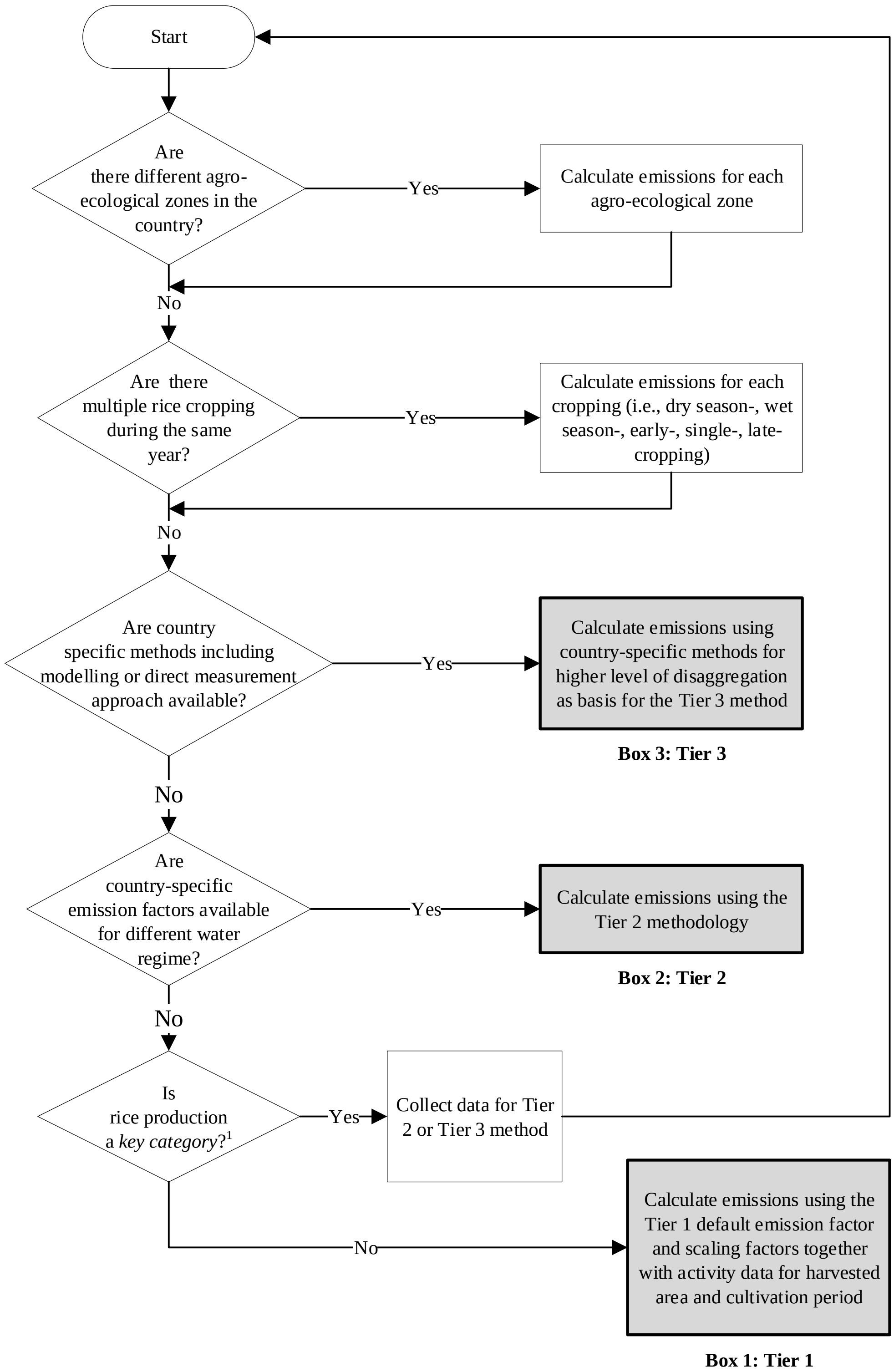
The decision tree in Figure 5.2 guides inventory agencies through the process of applying the *good practice* IPCC approach. Implicit in this decision tree is a hierarchy of disaggregation in implementing the IPCC method. Within this hierarchy, the level of disaggregation utilised by an inventory agency will depend upon the availability of activity and emission factor data, as well as the importance of rice as a contributor to its national greenhouse gas

[10] In the case of a ratoon crop, 'cultivation period' should be extended by the respective number of days.

[11] In case of multiple cropping during the same year, 'harvested area' is equal to the sum of the area cultivated for each cropping.

emissions. The specific steps and variables in this decision tree, and the logic behind it, are discussed in the text that follows the decision tree.

**Figure 5.2 Decision tree for $CH_4$ emissions from rice production**




Note
1: See Volume 1 Chapter 4, "Methodological Choice and Identification of Key Categories" (noting Section 4.1.2 on limited resources), for discussion of *key categories* and use of decision trees.

## Tier 1

Tier 1 applies to countries in which either $CH_4$ emissions from rice cultivation are not a *key category* or country-specific emission factors do not exist. The disaggregation of the annual harvest area of rice needs to be done for at least three baseline water regimes including irrigated, rainfed, and upland. It is encouraged to incorporate as many of the conditions (*i*, *j*, *k*, etc.) that influence $CH_4$ emissions (summarized in Box 5.2) as possible. Emissions for each sub-unit are adjusted by multiplying a baseline default emission factor (for field with no pre-season flooding for less than 180 days prior to rice cultivation and continuously flooded fields without organic amendments, $EF_c$) by various scaling factors as shown in Equation 5.2. The calculations are carried out for each water regime and organic amendment separately as shown in Equation 5.3.

**EQUATION 5.2 (UPDATED)**
**ADJUSTED DAILY EMISSION FACTOR (TIER 1)**

$$EF_i = EF_c \bullet SF_w \bullet SF_p \bullet SF_o$$

Where:

$EF_i$ = adjusted daily emission factor for a particular harvested area

$EF_c$ = baseline emission factor for continuously flooded fields without organic amendments

$SF_w$ = scaling factor to account for the differences in water regime during the cultivation period (from Table 5.12)

$SF_p$ = scaling factor to account for the differences in water regime in the pre-season before the cultivation period (from Table 5.13)

$SF_o$ = scaling factor should vary for both type and amount of organic amendment applied (from Equation 5.3 and Table 5.14)

### Tier 2

Tier 2 applies the same methodological approach as Tier 1, but country-specific emission factors and/or scaling factors should be used. These country-specific factors are needed to reflect the local impact of the conditions (*i*, *j*, *k*, etc.) that influence $CH_4$ emissions, preferably being developed through collection of field data (e.g. effects of soil type and rice cultivar). As for Tier 1 approach, it is encouraged to implement the method at the most disaggregated level and to incorporate the multitude of conditions (*i*, *j*, *k*, etc.) that influence $CH_4$ emissions.

**EQUATION 5.2A (NEW)**
**ADJUSTED DAILY EMISSION FACTOR (TIER 2)**

$$EF_i = EF_c \bullet SF_w \bullet SF_p \bullet SF_o \bullet SF_s \bullet SF_r$$

Where:

$SF_s$ = scaling factor for soil type

$SF_r$ = scaling factor for rice cultivar

### Tier 3

Tier 3 includes models and monitoring networks tailored to address national circumstances of rice cultivation, repeated over time, driven by high-resolution activity data (e.g. satellite-based and in-situ measurement) and disaggregated at sub-national level. Models can be empirical or mechanistic, but in either case need to be validated with independent observations from country or region-specific studies (Cai *et al.* 2003b; Li *et al.* 2004; Huang *et al.* 2004; and Pathak *et al.* 2005). Tier 3 methodologies may also take into account inter-annual variability triggered by typhoon, flooding, drought, etc. A few countries have used Tier 3 method in their national communications to

UNFCCC[12] [e.g. China and Japan used $CH_4$MOD (Huang *et al.* 2004) and DNDC-Rice models (Katayanagi *et al.* 2017), and USA used DayCent (Cheng *et al.* 2013)].

**BOX 5.2 (UPDATED)**
**CONDITIONS INFLUENCING $CH_4$ EMISSIONS FROM RICE CULTIVATION**

The following rice cultivation characteristics should be considered in calculating $CH_4$ emissions as well as in developing emission factors:

Regional differences in rice cropping practices: If the country is large and has distinct agricultural regions with different climate and/or production systems (e.g., flooding patterns), a separate set of calculations should be performed for each region.

Multiple crops: If more than one rice crop is harvested on a given area of land during the year, and the growing conditions vary among cropping seasons, calculations should be performed for each season.

Water regime: In the context of this chapter, water regime is defined as a combination of (i) ecosystem type and (ii) flooding pattern.

Ecosystem type: At a minimum, separate calculations should be undertaken for each rice ecosystem (i.e., irrigated, rainfed, and deep-water rice production).

Flooding pattern: Flooding pattern of rice fields has a significant effect on $CH_4$ emissions (Sass *et al.* 1992; Yagi *et al.* 1996; Wassmann *et al.* 2000; Pathak and Wassmann 2007; Pathak *et al*. 2003). Rice ecosystems can further be distinguished into continuously and intermittently flooded (irrigated rice), and regular rainfed, drought prone, and deep water (rainfed), according to the flooding patterns during the cultivation period. Also, flooding pattern before cultivation period should be considered (Yagi *et al.* 1998; Cai *et al.* 2000; 2003a; Fitzgerald *et al.* 2000).

Organic amendments to soils: Organic material incorporated into rice soils increases $CH_4$ emissions (Schütz *et al.* 1989; Yagi and Minami 1990; Sass *et al.* 1991; Pathak and Wassmann 2007; Pathak *et al*. 2003). The impact of organic amendments on $CH_4$ emissions depends on type and amount of the applied material which can be described by a dose response curve (Denier van der Gon and Neue 1995; Yan *et al.* 2005). Organic material incorporated into the soil can either be of endogenous (straw, green manure, etc.) or exogenous origin (compost, farmyard manure, etc.). Calculations of emissions should consider the effect of organic amendments.

Other conditions: It is known that other factors, such as soil type (Sass *et al.* 1994; Wassmann *et al.* 1998; Huang *et al.* 2002), rice cultivar (Watanabe and Kimura 1998; Wassmann and Aulakh 2000), sulphate containing amendments (Lindau *et al.* 1993; Denier van der Gon and Neue 2002), etc., can significantly influence $CH_4$ emissions. Inventory agencies are encouraged to make every effort to consider these conditions if country-specific information about the relationship between these conditions and $CH_4$ emissions is available.

## 5.5.2 Choice of emission and scaling factors

### Tier 1

Scaling factors are used to adjust the baseline emission factor ($EF_c$), as provided in Table 5.11, to account for the various conditions discussed in Box 5.2, which result in adjusted daily emission factors ($EF_i$) for a particular sub-unit of disaggregated harvested area according to Equation 5.3. Default cultivation period is provided in Table 5.11A which can be used for Equation 5.1.

The most important scaling factors, namely water regime during and before cultivation period and organic amendments, are represented in Tables 5.12, 5.13 and 5.14, respectively, through default values. Country-specific

[12] https://unfccc.int/

scaling factors should only be used if they are based on well-researched and documented measurement data. It is encouraged to consider soil type, rice cultivar, and other factors, if available.

**TABLE 5.11 (UPDATED)**
**DEFAULT $CH_4$ BASELINE EMISSION FACTOR ASSUMING NO FLOODING FOR LESS THAN 180 DAYS PRIOR TO RICE CULTIVATION, AND CONTINUOUSLY FLOODED DURING RICE CULTIVATION WITHOUT ORGANIC AMENDMENTS**

| World | | Regional | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Emission factor ($kg\ CH_4\ ha^{-1}\ d^{-1}$)** | **Error range ($kg\ CH_4\ ha^{-1}\ d^{-1}$)** | **Region** | **Emission factor ($kg\ CH_4\ ha^{-1}\ d^{-1}$)** | **Error range ($kg\ CH_4\ ha^{-1}\ d^{-1}$)** |
| 1.19 | 0.80 – 1.76 | Africa [1] | 1.19 | 0.80 – 1.76 |
| | | East Asia | 1.32 | 0.89 – 1.96 |
| | | Southeast Asia | 1.22 | 0.83 – 1.81 |
| | | South Asia | 0.85 | 0.58 – 1.26 |
| | | Europe | 1.56 | 1.06 – 2.31 |
| | | North America | 0.65 | 0.44 – 0.96 |
| | | South America | 1.27 | 0.86 – 1.88 |

Note: Emission factors and error ranges were estimated based on 95% confidence interval, using statistical model with updated database; See Annex 5A.2 for more information.

[1] For Africa, the global estimate is used due to lack of data.

**TABLE 5.11A (NEW)**
**DEFAULT CULTIVATION PERIOD OF RICE**

| World | | Regional | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Cultivation Period (day)** | **Error range (day)** | **Region** | **Cultivation Period (day)** | **Error Range (day)** |
| 113 | 74– 152 | Africa [1] | 113 | 74 – 152 |
| | | East Asia | 112 | 73 – 147 |
| | | Southeast Asia | 102 | 78 – 150 |
| | | South Asia | 112 | 90 – 140 |
| | | Europe | 123 | 111 – 153 |
| | | North America | 139 | 110 – 165 |
| | | South America | 124 | 110 – 146 |

Note: Cultivation period was calculated from updated database, and the error range or uncertainty was based on the 2.5th percentile to 97.5th percentile of the distribution of ratios; See Annex 5A.2 for more information.

[1] For Africa, the global estimate is used due to lack of data.

**Water regime during the cultivation period (SFw):** Table 5.12 provides default scaling factors and error ranges reflecting different water regimes. The aggregated case refers to a situation when activity data are only available for rice ecosystem types, but not for flooding patterns (see Box 5.2). In the disaggregated case, flooding patterns can be distinguished in the form of three subcategories as shown in Table 5.12. It is *good practice* to collect more disaggregated activity data and apply disaggregated case $SF_w$ whenever possible.

**TABLE 5.12 (UPDATED)**
**DEFAULT $CH_4$ EMISSION SCALING FACTORS FOR WATER REGIMES DURING THE CULTIVATION PERIOD RELATIVE TO CONTINUOUSLY FLOODED FIELDS**

| Water regime | | Aggregated case | | Disaggregated case | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Scaling factor (SFw) | Error range | Scaling factor (SFw) | Error range |
| Upland [a] | | 0 | - | 0 | – |
| Irrigated [b] | Continuously flooded | 0.60 | 0.44 – 0.78 | 1.00 | 0.73 – 1.27 |
| | Single drainage period | | | 0.71 | 0.53 – 0.94 |
| | Multiple drainage periods | | | 0.55 | 0.41 – 0.72 |
| Rainfed and deep water [c] | Regular rainfed | 0.45 | 0.32 – 0.62 | 0.54 | 0.39 – 0.74 |
| | Drought prone | | | 0.16 | 0.11 – 0.24 |
| | Deep water | 0.06 | 0.03 – 0.12 | 0.06 | 0.03 – 0.12 |

Source: Scaling factors and error ranges (based on 95% confidential interval) were determined using statistical model and updated database; see Annex 5A.2 for more information.

Notes:

[a] Fields are never flooded for a significant period of time.

[b] Fields are flooded for a significant period of time and the water regime is fully controlled.

- Continuously flooded: Fields have standing water throughout the rice growing season and may only dry out for harvest (end-season drainage).
- Single drainage period: Fields have a single drainage event and period during the cropping season at any growth stage, in addition to the end of season drainage.
- Multiple drainage periods: Fields have more than one drainage event and period of time without flooded conditions during the cropping season, in addition to an end of season drainage, including alternate wetting and drying (AWD).

[c] Fields are flooded for a significant period of time with water regimes that depend solely on precipitation.

- Regular rainfed: The water level may rise up to 50 cm during the cropping season.
- Drought prone: Drought periods occur during every cropping season.
- Deep-water rice: Water level rises to more than 50 cm above the soil for a significant period of time during the cropping season.

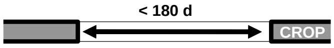
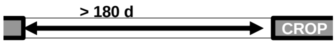
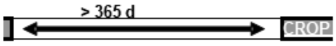
Other rice ecosystem categories, like swamps and inland, saline or tidal wetlands may be discriminated within each sub-category.

**Water regime before the cultivation period ($SF_p$):** Table 5.13 provides default scaling factors for water regime before the cultivation period, which can be used when country-specific data are unavailable. This table distinguishes four different water regimes prior to rice cultivation, namely:

1. Non-flooded pre-season < 180 days, which often occurs under double cropping of rice;
2. Non-flooded pre-season > 180 days, e.g., single rice crop following a dry fallow period;
3. Flooded pre-season in which the minimum flooding interval is set to 30 days; i.e., shorter flooding periods (usually done to prepare the soil for ploughing) will not be included in this category; and
4. Non-flooded pre-season in which the rice fields were not flooded for > 365 days such as upland crop‒paddy rotation.

When activity data for the pre-season water status are not available, aggregated case factors can be used. It is *good practice* to collect more disaggregated activity data and apply disaggregated case of $SF_p$. Scaling factors for additional water regimes can be applied if country-specific data are available. Note that the scaling factor $SF_p$ indicates the water management condition of a rice field before planting, which consequently affects the seasonal $CH_4$ emission. $SF_p$, however, is only used to estimate $CH_4$ emission during the rice growing period, and cannot be used to quantify $CH_4$ emissions that occurred before the cultivation period or after harvest (i.e. outside of rice growing season, such as $CH_4$ emission during winter flooding period).

**TABLE 5.13 (UPDATED)**
**DEFAULT $CH_4$ EMISSION SCALING FACTORS FOR WATER REGIMES BEFORE THE CULTIVATION PERIOD**

| Water regime prior to rice cultivation (schematic presentation showing flooded periods as shaded) | | Aggregated case | | Disaggregated case | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Scaling factor ($SF_p$) | Error range | Scaling factor ($SF_p$) | Error range |
| Non flooded pre-season <180 d |  | | | 1.00 | 0.88 – 1.12 |
| Non flooded pre-season >180 d |  | | | 0.89 | 0.80 – 0.99 |
| Flooded pre-season (>30 d)[a,b] |  | 1.22 | 1.08 – 1.37 | 2.41 | 2.13 – 2.73 |
| Non-flooded pre-season >365 d [c] |  | | | 0.59 | 0.41 – 0.84 |

Source: Scaling factors and error ranges (based on 95% confidential interval) were determined using statistical model and updated database; see Annex 5A.2 for more information.

[a] Short pre-season flooding periods of less than 30 d are not considered in selection of SFp

[b] For calculation of pre-season emission see below (section on completeness)

[c] Refers to "upland crop - paddy rotation" or fallow without flooding in previous year.

**Organic amendments ($SF_o$)**: It is *good practice* to develop scaling factors that incorporate information on the type and amount of organic amendment applied (compost, farmyard manure, green manure, and rice straw). On an equal mass basis, more $CH_4$ is emitted from amendments containing higher amounts of easily decomposable carbon and emissions also increase as more of each organic amendment is applied. Equation 5.3 and Table 5.14 present an approach to vary the scaling factor according to the amount of different types of amendment applied. Rice straw is often incorporated into the soil after harvest. In the case of a long fallow after rice straw incorporation, $CH_4$ emissions in the ensuing rice-growing season will be less than the case that rice straw is incorporated just before rice transplanting (Fitzgerald *et al.* 2000). Therefore, the timing of rice straw application was distinguished. An uncertainty range of 0.54-0.64 can be adopted for the exponent 0.59 in Equation 5.3.

**EQUATION 5.3**
**ADJUSTED $CH_4$ EMISSION SCALING FACTORS FOR ORGANIC AMENDMENTS**

$$SF_o = \left(1 + \sum_i ROA_i \bullet CFOA_i\right)^{0.59}$$

Where:

$SF_o$ = scaling factor for both type and amount of organic amendment applied

$ROA_i$ = application rate of organic amendment *i*, in dry weight for straw and fresh weight for others, tonne $ha^{-1}$

$CFOA_i$ = conversion factor for organic amendment *i* (in terms of its relative effect with respect to straw applied shortly before cultivation) as shown in Table 5.14.

| TABLE 5.14 (UPDATED)<br>DEFAULT CONVERSION FACTORS FOR DIFFERENT TYPES OF ORGANIC AMENDMENTS | | |
|---|---|---|
| **Organic amendment** | **Conversion factor (CFOA)** | **Error range** |
| Straw incorporated shortly (<30 days) before cultivation[a] | 1.00 | 0.85 – 1.17 |
| Straw incorporated long (>30 days) before cultivation[a] | 0.19 | 0.11 – 0.28 |
| Compost | 0.17 | 0.09 – 0.29 |
| Farm yard manure | 0.21 | 0.15 – 0.28 |
| Green manure | 0.45 | 0.36 – 0.57 |

Source: Conversion factors and error ranges (based on 95% confidential interval) were determined using statistical model and updated database; see Annex 5A.2 for more information.

[a] Straw application means that straws are incorporated into the soil. It does not include cases where straws are just placed on soil surface, and straws that were burnt on the field.

### Tier 2

Inventory agencies can use country-specific emission factors from field measurements that cover the conditions of rice cultivation in their respective country. Box 5.2a provides information about measuring methane emissions for developing a baseline emission factor for rice cultivation. It is *good practice* to compile country-specific data bases on available field measurements which supplement the Emission Factor database[13] by other measurement programs (e.g., national) not yet included in this data base. However, certain standard QA/QC requirements apply to these field measurements (see Section 5.5.5).

In Tier 2, inventory agencies can define the baseline management according to the prevailing conditions found in their respective country and determine country-specific emission factors for such a baseline. Then, inventory agencies can also determine country-specific scaling factors for management practices other than the baseline. In case where country-specific scaling factors are not available, default scaling factors can be used. However, this may require some recalculation of the scaling factors given in Tables 5.12 to 5.14 if the condition is different from the baseline.

**Soil type ($SF_s$) and rice cultivar ($SF_r$):** In some countries, emission data for different soil types and rice cultivar are available and can be used to derive SFs and SFr, respectively, for Tier 2 method. Both experiments and mechanistic knowledge confirm the importance of these factors, but large variations within the available data do not allow one to define reasonably accurate default values for Tier 1 method.

### Tier 3

Tier 3 approaches do not require choice of emission factors, but are instead based on a thorough understanding of drivers and parameters (see above).

[13] https://www.ipcc-nggip.iges.or.jp/EFDB/main.php

**BOX 5.2A (NEW)**
***GOOD PRACTICE* GUIDANCE FOR DEVELOPING BASELINE EMISSION FACTORS (EF) FOR $CH_4$ EMISSIONS FROM RICE CULTIVATION**

The following information provides *good practices* in performing manual measurement of methane emissions using the closed-chamber technique for continuously flooded rice fields with recommended fertilizer application and no organic amendment. The data can be used to develop country- and region-specific EFc.

Chamber Design: It is *good practice* to use lightweight material that is break resistant and inert to reactions with $CH_4$ (e.g., acrylic and PVC). It may be a rectangular or cylindrical chamber, covering at least two rice hills. The chamber height must be higher than the rice plant. If necessary, use a base with a grove that can be filled with water to ensure a gas-tight closure. The chamber is equipped with a small fan, a thermometer, a vent hole with a stopper, and a gas sampling port (e.g., a flexible tube connected to a valve).

Field Set up and Experimental Design: Select a field that is homogeneous with respect to soil properties. Use an appropriate experimental design with at least 3 replications.

Sampling Strategies: Sampling can be done 1 or 2 times per day between mid-morning and late morning period, and at least once a week for the whole growing period. More frequent measurements are needed during agricultural management events (e.g., irrigation, drainage, and N fertilization). All treatments would have to be measured at the same time. At each sampling time, it is *good practice* to obtain 3 to 4 gas samples within 30 minutes after closure of the chamber.

For gas sampling, the use of a syringe or a pump is recommended depending on the required sample volume. Plastic or glass containers can be used for collecting samples and should be transferred to a laboratory and analyzed within the allowable storage period.

Gas Analysis: Use gas chromatograph (GC) equipped with a flame ionization detector (FID) for analysis. Calibrate the GC before every analysis, using certified standard gases.

Data Processing: Use a linear regression of the gas concentration inside the chamber against time to calculate the hourly flux. Identify the reasons of non-linearity (if exists) for the validation and correction of calculated flux. Use trapezoidal integration to calculate cumulative gas emissions from the hourly flux data.

Deriving Emission Factor: Flux data from several sites, regions, or environmental conditions that conform to the requirements for a continuously flooded rice system with no organic amendments, can be used to derive region- or country-specific EFs based on a simple average and standard deviation. The compiler could also derive disaggregated EFs using regression models to predict the values for different regions and/or environmental conditions.

For more details refer to Minamikawa *et al*. (2015) and Sanders and Wassmann (2014).

## 5.5.3 Choice of activity data

In addition to the essential activity data requested above, it is *good practice* to match data on organic amendments and soil types to the same level of disaggregation as the activity data. It may be necessary to complete a survey of cropping practices to obtain data on the type and amount of organic amendments applied.

Activity data are primarily based on harvested area statistics, which should be available from a national statistics agency as well as complementary information on cultivation period and agronomic practices. The activity data should be broken down by regional differences in rice cropping practices or water regime (see Box 5.2). Harvested area estimates corresponding to different conditions may be obtained on a countrywide basis through accepted methods of reporting. The use of locally verified areas would be most valuable when they are correlated with available data for emission factors under differing conditions such as climate, agronomic practices, and soil properties. If these data are not available in-country, they can be obtained from international data sources: e.g., the World Rice Statistics on the website of International Rice Research Institute (IRRI[14]), which include harvest area of rice by ecosystem type for major rice producing counties, a rice crop calendar for each country, and other useful information, and the FAOSTAT on the website of FAO[15], where data of rice area harvested can be obtained. The use of locally verified areas would be most valuable when they are correlated with available data for emission

[14] http://www.irri.org/science/ricestat/

[15] www.fao.org/faostat/

factors under differing conditions such as climate, agronomic practices, and soil properties. It may be necessary to consult local experts for a survey of agronomic practices relevant to methane emissions (organic amendments, water management, etc.).

Most likely, activity data will be more reliable as compared to the accuracy of the emission factors. However, for various reasons the area statistics may be biased and a check of the harvested area statistics for (parts of) the country with remotely sensed data is encouraged.

In addition to the essential activity data requested above, it is *good practice*, particularly in Tiers 2 and 3 approaches, to match data on organic amendments and other conditions, e.g., soil types, to the same level of disaggregation as the activity data.

## 5.5.4 Example Calculation for Tier 1

An example is provided for estimating methane emission from rice cultivation, with the following background information.

A country in Southeast Asia has rice area of 3 million hectares, with 50percent of the area classified as irrigated, 30percent rainfed, 15percent upland, and 5percent deep water. Irrigated areas are planted for 2 growing seasons annually. Rice growing periods are 102 days, except for deep water rice which has 220 days. For irrigated areas, 50percent is continuously flooded and 50percent is managed with multiple drainage periods. All irrigated areas are not flooded for less than 180 days prior to cultivation, while rainfed and upland areas are not flooded for more than 180 days prior to cultivation. Deepwater rice areas are flooded for 30 days prior to cultivation. For irrigated areas, 2 tonnes/ha of straw residues are incorporated shortly before cultivation (less than 30 days).

Table 5.14a shows the calculation for total rice harvested area in a given year. Cropping season refers to the number of times rice is harvested per year. The calculation for adjusted daily emission factor is presented in Table 5.14b using Equation 5.2. The scaling factor for organic amendment ($SF_O$), for irrigated rice field, is computed using Equation 5.3 for rice straw application rate of 2 tonnes/ha and conversion factor (CFOA) of 1.0 as provided in Table 5.14. Based on Equation 5.1, the total methane emission is 410.47 Gg $CH_4$/yr, as shown in Table 5.14c.

**TABLE 5.14A (NEW)**
**CALCULATION FOR TOTAL HARVESTED AREA**

| Rice Ecosystem | Rice Area (ha) | % of Total Area | Cropping Season ($yr^{-1}$) | Harvested Area (ha $yr^{-1}$) |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | A | B | C | D = (A x C) |
| Irrigated | | | | |
| - Irrigated, continuously flooded | 750,000 | 25 | 2 | 1,500,000 |
| - Irrigated, with multiple drainage periods | 750,000 | 25 | 2 | 1,500,000 |
| Rainfed | 900,000 | 30 | 1 | 900,000 |
| Upland | 450,000 | 15 | 1 | 450,000 |
| Deepwater | 150,000 | 5 | 1 | 150,000 |
| **Total** | **3,000,000** | **100** | | **4,500,000** |

**TABLE 5.14B (NEW)**
**CALCULATION FOR ADJUSTED DAILY EMISSION FACTOR**

| Rice Ecosystem | Baseline Emission Factor (EFc) (kg $CH_4$ $ha^{-1}$ $d^{-1}$) [from Table 5.11 (Updated)] | Scaling Factor for Water Regime during Cultivation (SFw) [from Table 5.12 (Updated)] | Scaling Factor for Pre-season Water Regime (SFp) [from Table 5.13 (Updated)] | Scaling Factor for Organic Amendment (SFo) [using Equation 5.3 and Table 5.14 (Updated] | Adjusted Daily Emission Factor (EFi) [kg $CH_4$ $ha^{-1}$ $d^{-1}$] |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | E | F | G | H | I= (E x F x G x H) |
| Irrigated | | | | | |
| - Irrigated, continuously flooded | 1.22 | 1.00 | 1.00 | 1.21 | 1.48 |
| - Irrigated, with multiple drainage periods | 1.22 | 0.55 | 1.00 | 1.21 | 0.81 |
| Rainfed | 1.22 | 0.54 | 0.89 | 1.00 | 0.59 |
| Upland | 1.22 | 0 | 0.89 | 1.00 | 0.00 |
| Deepwater | 1.22 | 0.06 | 2.41 | 1.00 | 0.18 |

**TABLE 5.14C (NEW)**
**CALCULATION FOR TOTAL METHANE EMISSIONS FROM RICE CULTIVATION**

| Rice Ecosystem | Harvested Area (ha $yr^{-1}$) [from Table 5.14a (New)] | Adjusted Daily Emission Factor (EFi) [kg $CH_4$ $ha^{-1}$ $d^{-1}$] [from Table 5.14b (New)] | Cultivation Period (days) | Methane Emissions (Gg $CH_4$ $y^{-1}$) |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | D | I | J | K= [(D x I x J)/$10^6$] |
| Irrigated | | | | |
| - Irrigated, continuously flooded | 1,500,000 | 1.48 | 102 | 226.44 |
| - Irrigated, with multiple drainage periods | 1,500,000 | 0.81 | 102 | 123.93 |
| Rainfed | 900,000 | 0.59 | 102 | 54.16 |
| Upland | 450,000 | 0.00 | 102 | - |
| Deepwater | 150,000 | 0.18 | 220 | 5.94 |
| **Total** | **4,500,000** | | | **410.47** |

## 5.5.5 Uncertainty assessment

The general principles of uncertainty assessment relevant for national emission inventories are elucidated in Volume 1, Chapter 3. The uncertainty of emission and scaling factors may be influenced by climatic, temporal, and spatial heterogeneity. Reducing the uncertainty depends on a better understanding of the spatial heterogeneity and correlation among these variables and the complexity of the mechanisms driving methane emission (Zhang *et al*. 2017).

For this source category, *good practice* should permit determination of uncertainties using standard statistical methods when enough experimental data are available. Studies to quantify some of this uncertainty are rare but available (e.g., for soil type induced variability). The variability found in such studies is assumed to be generally valid. For more detail, see Sass (2002).

Important activity data necessary to assign scaling factors (i.e., data on cultural practices and organic amendments) may not be available in current databases/statistics. Estimates of the fraction of rice farmers using a particular practice or amendment must then be based on expert judgement, and the uncertainty range in the estimated fraction should also be based on expert judgement. As a default value for the uncertainty in the fraction estimate as ± 0.2 (e.g., the fraction of farmers using organic amendment estimated at 0.4, the uncertainty range being 0.2 - 0.6). Volume 1, Chapter 3 provides advice on quantifying uncertainties in practice including combining expert judgements and empirical data into overall uncertainty estimates.

In the case of $CH_4$ emissions from rice cultivation, the uncertainty ranges of Tier 1 values (emission and scaling factors) can be adopted directly from Tables 5.11-5.14. Ranges are defined as the standard deviation about the mean, indicating the uncertainty associated with a given default value for this source category. The exponent in Equation 5.3 is provided with an uncertainty range of 0.54 - 0.64. Uncertainty assessment of Tier 2 and Tier 3 approaches will depend on the respective data-base and model used. Therefore, it is *good practice* to apply general principles of statistical analysis as outlined in Volume 1, Chapter 3 as well as model approaches as outlined in Volume 4, Chapter 3, Section 3.5.

## 5.5.6 Completeness, time series, QA/QC, and reporting

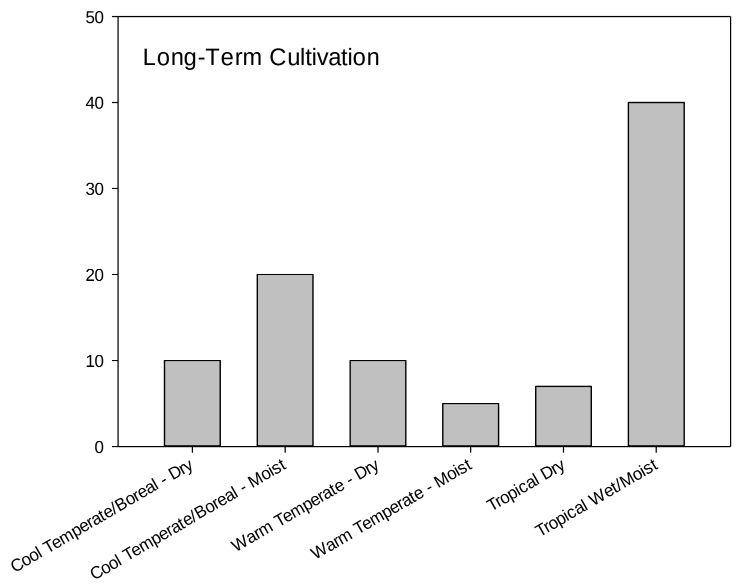
No Refinement.

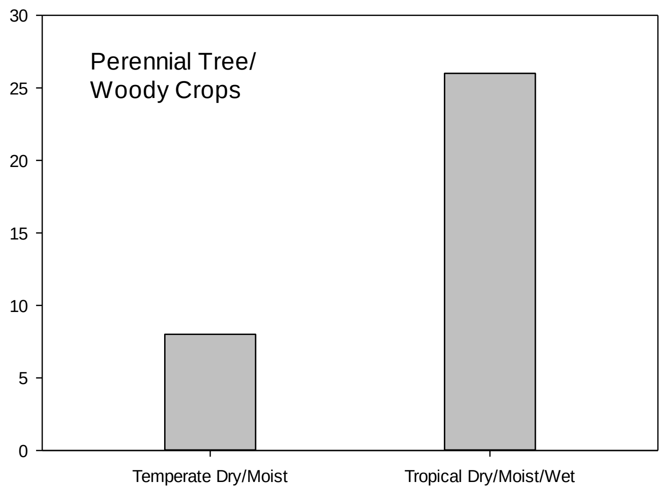
# Annex 5A.1 Estimation of default stock change factors for mineral soil C emissions/removals for cropland

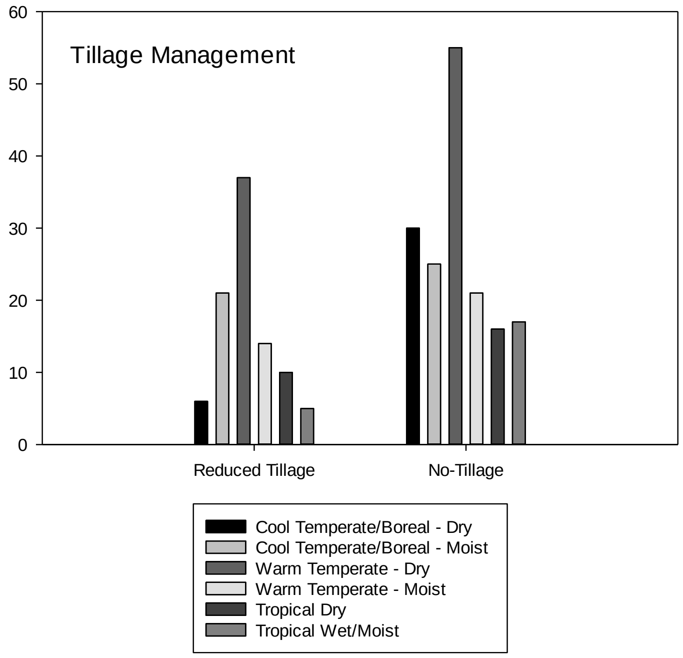
*Long-Term Cultivation, Perennial Crops and Tillage Management Factors:*

Default stock change factors have been updated in Table 5.5 based on an analysis of a global dataset of experimental results for tillage long-term cultivation, and perennial crops to a 30cm depth. The land-use factor for long-term cultivation and perennial crops represents the change in carbon that occurs after 20 or more years of continuous cultivation or perennial crop production, respectively. Tillage factors represent the effect on C stocks at 20 years following the management change. Data were compiled from published literature based on the following criteria: a) must be an experiment with a control and treatment; b) provide soil organic C stocks or the data needed to compute soil organic C stocks (bulk density, OC content, gravel content); c) provide depth of measurements; d) provide the number of years from the beginning of the experiment to C stock sample collection; and c) provide location information.

There were 303 published studies with 2383 observations for long-term cultivation and perennial tree/woody crops, and 212 published studies with 2046 observations for reduced tillage and no-tillage (References provided at bottom of Table 5.5). The histograms below provide summaries of the distribution of published studies for climate regions.






Semi-parametric mixed effect models were developed to estimate the new factors (Breidt *et al*. 2007). Several variables were tested including depth, number of years since the management change, climate, the type of management change (e.g., reduced tillage vs. no-till), and the first-order interactions among the variables. Variables and interactions terms were retained in the model if they met an alpha level of 0.05 and decreased the Akiake Information Criterion by two. For depth, data were not aggregated to a standardized set of depths but rather each of the original depth increments were used in the analysis (e.g., 0-5 cm, 5-10 cm, and 10-30 cm) as separate observations of stock changes. Similarly, time series data were not aggregated, even though those measurements are taken from the same plots. Consequently, random effects were included to account for the dependencies in times series data and among data points representing different depths from the same study.

Special consideration was given to representing depth increments in order to avoid aggregating data across increments from the original experiments. Data are collected by researchers at various depths that do not match among studies. We created a custom set of covariates, which are functions of the increment endpoints. These functions come from integrating the underlying quadratic function over the increments. This approach was needed in order to make statistically valid inferences with the semi-parametric mixed effect model techniques, and to avoid errors associated with aggregating data into a uniform set of depth increments.

Using this customized approach, we estimated land use and management factors to a 30 cm depth. Uncertainty was quantified based on the prediction error for the model, and represents a 95percent confidence interval for each of the factor values. The resulting confidence intervals can be used to construct probability distribution functions with a normal density for propagating error through the inventory calculations.

*Paddy Rice Land-Use Factors:*

Evidence from chronosequences with up to 2000 years of rice cultivation history show rice paddy production accumulates soil organic carbon at a fast rate during the first few decades, and then continues to accumulate carbon at a slower rate until a steady-state is reached at about 300 years (Huang *et al*. 2015; Kölbl *et al*. 2014). To update this land use factor for paddy rice, we conducted a literature review and collected the field experiment data of soil carbon stock changes in paddy rice fields that are available in peer-reviewed journals (References provided at bottom of Table 5.5). For each long-term experiment site, data were compiled for conventional management (e.g., normal levels for N, P, K chemical fertilizer applications, rice straw residue management and organic amendments). We calculated the ratio of soil organic carbon (tonne C $ha^{-1}$ for 0-30 cm soil depth) between survey years for the paired comparisons between paddy rice and corresponding native vegetation. The length of time ranged from 15 to 25 years. The resulting estimates capture the large increase in carbon in the first few decades after rice cultivation, and therefore, are considered conservative because carbon can still increase at a slower rate for several more years (Huang *et al*. 2015; Kölbl *et al*. 2014). The land use factor for paddy rice is estimated as the average of these ratios, and uncertainty is based on the 2.5 percentile to 97.5 percentile of the distribution of ratios.

# Annex 5A.2 Background for developing emission factors and scaling factors for methane emission from paddy field, using scientific literature

1. **Collection of data**

- Since 2004, there exists a large body of field measurements of $CH_4$ emission from rice fields across the world. The data set of Yan *et al.* 2005 (which is the data set used in developing the default emission factor and scaling factors in the IPCC *2006 IPCC Guidelines*) was updated with all studies conducted through 30 June 2017, expanding the dataset with observations of $CH_4$ emission from rice fields around the world.
- A comprehensive search was performed of published literature, which report field measurements of $CH_4$, as described previously in the paper by Yan *et al.* 2005. This included a keyword search for topics such as rice or paddy*; methane or $CH_4$ or greenhouse gas*; and flux* or emission*, in the ISI Web of Science (Thomson Reuters, New York, NY, USA) and Google Scholar (Google, Mountain View, CA, USA).
- From this comprehensive search, the following information was compiled: (i) the average $CH_4$ flux in the rice-growing season; (ii) integrated seasonal emission; (iii) water regime during and before the rice-growing season; (iv) the timing, type and amount of organic amendment; (v) soil properties (i.e., SOC and soil pH); (vi) location, agroecological zone, and year of experiment or studies; and (viii) duration and season of measurement.
- The following information describes the criteria for selecting data that were included in the data set:

  (i) As suggested previously by Yan *et al.* 2005, hourly or daily flux is used in the compilation because it has a better index of emission strength than the integrated seasonal emission. When the average daily $CH_4$ flux was not directly reported, the value is estimated using integrated seasonal emissions divided by the measurement period.

  (ii) Water regimes were categorized into following conditions: (i) continuous flooding; (ii) single drainage; (iii) multiple drainage; (iv) rainfed; and (v) deep water. The pre-season water regime was classified as: (i) non flooded pre-season for less than 180 days; (ii) non flooded pre-season for more than 180 days; (iii) flooded pre-season for more than 30 days; and (iv) non-flooded pre-season for more than 365 days. See Table 5.15 for the illustration of the water regimes before the cultivation period.

  (iii) For organic amendments, the data were classified as (i) straw incorporated shortly (i.e. less than 30 days) before cultivation; (ii) straw incorporated long (i.e. more than 30 days) before cultivation; (iii) compost; (iv) farmyard manure; and (v) green manure. Data for rice straw are expressed in dry weight, while for other organic materials data are expressed in fresh weight.

  (iv) To account for the spatial variability of $CH_4$ emissions at the global scale, experimental sites were classified into different zones based on their climatic conditions. Using IRRI's climatic classification (IRRI, 2002), Asian rice fields were categorized into six agro-ecological zone: (i) warm arid and semi-arid tropics; (ii) warm sub-humid tropics; (iii) warm humid tropics; (iv) warm arid and semi-arid sub-tropics with summer rainfall; (v) warm sub-humid sub-tropics with summer rainfall; and (vi) warm/cool humid sub-tropics with summer rainfall. Rice fields in the other region of the world were grouped into three regions, i.e., Latin America, Europe and United States.

  (v) For soil properties, because of the limited availability of information, only soil organic carbon (SOC) and soil pH (as continuous variables) were included in the data set. If soil organic matter content rather than SOC was reported, it was converted to SOC using a Bemmelen index value of 0.58. To meet the requirement of the statistical model, measurements without information for three continuous variables (i.e. SOC data, soil pH and the amount of organic amendment) were excluded. The final dataset used in the analysis included 1089 measurements, from 122 rice fields across the world. In this data set, measurements from Asian rice fields increased from 554 (Yan *et al.* 2005) to

942. In addition, 147 measurements from other regions of the world were added to the datasets (dataset provided in Wang *et al.* 2018).

2. **Processing and compilation of data**

Consistent with previous study by Yan *et al.* (2005), the following linear mixed model, suitable for analyzing unbalanced data (Speed *et al.* 2013), was used to determine the effect of controlling variables on $CH_4$ flux from rice fields:

**EQUATION 5A.2.1 (NEW)**
**EFFECT OF CONTROLLING VARIABLES ON $CH_4$ FLUX FROM RICE FIELDS**

$$\ln(flux) = \text{constant} + a \bullet \ln(SOC) + pH_h + PW_i + WR_j + CL_k + OM_l \bullet \ln(1 + AOM_l)$$

Where:

$\ln(flux)$ = natural logarithm of average $CH_4$ flux (mg $CH_4$ $m^{-2}$ $h^{-1}$) during the rice-growing season

$SOC$ = soil organic carbon content, %

constant = the intercept of the mixed linear model, dimensionless

"a" = represents the effect on soil organic carbon, dimensionless

$pH_h$ = soil pH, dimensionless

$PW_i$ = pre-season water regime (e.g. continuous flooding; single drainage; multiple drainage; rainfed; and deep water), dimensionless

$WR_j$ = water regime in the rice-growing season (e.g. non flooded pre-season for less than 180 days; non flooded pre-season for more than 180 days; flooded pre-season for more than 30 days; and non-flooded pre-season for more than 365 days), dimensionless

$CL_k$ = climate type expressed using IRRI's agro-ecological zone for Asia; other regions were categorized into Europe, Latin America and United States, dimensionless

$OM_l$ = organic amendment (straw incorporated shortly (<30 days) before cultivation, straw incorporated long ( >30 days) before cultivation, compost, farmyard manure, and green manure), dimensionless

$AOM_l$ = amount of organic amendment, tonne $ha^{-1}$

In this model soil pH was treated as a categorical variable and grouped into the following "h" classes: <4.5, 4.5-5.0, 5.0-5.5, 5.5-6.0, 6.0-6.5, 6.5-7.0, 7.0-7.5, 7.5- 8.0 and >8.0. For other categorical variables, their corresponding sublevels (i, j, k, l) and descriptions are shown in Tables 5A.2-1.

The last part of Equation 5A.2-1 reflects the effect of the application of organic amendment on $CH_4$ flux. This effect is an interaction of the type and amount of organic material. In cases where the amount of organic amendment is zero, it is assumed that there is zero application rate for each type of organic material. Obviously, this assumption will result in more data points in the analysis than there are in real observations of organic amendments. To ameliorate this problem, the residuals of observations are weighted with organic amendment as 1 and those without as 0.2 (as the observational result was repeated five times for the five types of organic materials. All the variables were treated as fixed effect, and experimental site was treated as a random effect to address dependencies in data collected from the same experiment.

The effects of the controlling variables on $CH_4$ flux were computed by fitting Equation 5A.2.1 to field observations using the SPSS Mixed Model procedure (V24.0, SPSS Inc., Chicago, IL, USA).

3. **Developing of global and regional emission factors and scaling factors**

- The estimated effects of various variables were used to derive a default EF. In the model, the $CH_4$ emissions from rice fields are a combination of the effects of SOC and pH values, pre-season water status, water regime in the rice-growing season, organic amendment and climate. An assumption was made to provide a default EF, that is, all observations in the data set to have a water regime of continuous flooding, a preseason water status of non flooded pre-season <180 d and no organic amendments, while keeping other conditions constant, as stated in the original papers (Yan *et al.* 2005). Using Equation 5A.2.2, the default EF is derived for continuously flooded rice fields, with a pre-season water status of non flooded pre-season <180 days, and without organic amendment:

**EQUATION 5A.2.2 (NEW)**
**DEFAULT EMISSION FACTOR FOR CONTINUOUSLY FLOODED RICE FIELDS**

$$EF = e^{\text{constant}} \bullet \left( \frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} SOC_i^a \bullet e^{pH_i} \bullet e^{CL_i} \right) \bullet e^{PW_{short\_drainage}} \bullet e^{WR_{continuous\_flooding}}$$

Where:

*EF* = default emission factor derived for continuously flooded rice fields, with a pre-season water status of non-flooded pre-season <180 days, and without organic amendment, mg $CH_4$ $m^{-2}$ $h^{-1}$ (Note: EF was converted to "kg $CH_4$ $ha^{-1}$ $day^{-1}$" in Table 5.11)

constant"a" 'constant' and 'a' = values estimated in Equation 5A.2.1

$n$ = total number of observations in the data set

$SOC_i$ = soil organic carbon content for the $i^{th}$ observation, %

$pH_i$ = soil pH for the $i^{th}$ observation, dimensionless

$CL_i$ = climate type for the $i^{th}$ observation, (expressed using IRRI's agro-ecological zone for Asia, other regions were categorized into Europe, Latin America and United States), dimensionless

$PW_{short\_drainage}$ = pre-season water regime (i.e. as 'non flooded pre-season <180 days), dimensionless

$WR_{continuous\_flooding}$ = water regime in the rice-growing season (i.e. as continuous flooding), dimensionless

The values of scaling factors from the aggregated and disaggregated cases are assumed to be referenced as global and regional scaling factors, respectively. The scaling factors of the disaggregated case for water regime during the rice season and preseason are estimated using the modelling results in Equation 5A.2.1. Firstly, the fluxes of $CH_4$ for 'continuously flooding' during the rice season and 'non flooded pre-season <180 d' in preseason were assumed to be 1. Then, the corresponding relative fluxes for different water regimes were calculated by the ratios of back-transformed estimates (i.e., exponential function) of different water regimes to back-transformed estimates (i.e., exponential function) of 'continuously flooding' during the rice season and 'non flooded pre-season <180 d' in pre-season. Given the different sizes of observations for various water regimes in the data set, the calculations of the scaling factors for the aggregated case were weighted accordingly. For organic amendment, the fluxes of $CH_4$ from various form of organic materials were calculated, first with an application amount of 6 t/ha. The $CH_4$ flux from straw applied shortly (<30 days) before cultivation (6 t/ha) is assumed to be 1, the relative fluxes for other organic materials are then calculated.

See Wang *et al*. (2018) for more information and datasets used for the analysis.

| TABLE 5A.2.1 (NEW)<br>DESCRIPTION OF THE SELECTED VARIABLES THAT CONTROL $CH_4$ EMISSIONS FROM RICE FIELDS | |
|---|---|
| **Variables** | **Description** |
| *Preseason water status* | |
| Flooded pre-season | Permanently flooded rice fields are assumed to have a preseason water regime of 'flooded pre-season'. Late rice (e.g., in China) is usually planted immediately after early rice on the same field and is therefore regarded as having a preseason water regime of 'flooded pre-season'. |
| Non flooded pre-season >180 d | If rice is planted once a year and the field is not flooded in the non-rice growing season, the preseason water regime is classified as 'non flooded pre-season >180 d'. |
| Non flooded pre-season <180 d | Rice is planted more than once a year, but there is more than one month of fallow time between the two seasons, 'non-flooded pre-season <180 d' usually implies preseason drainage. |
| Non-flooded pre-season >365 d | For measurements conducted on rice fields that are preceded by two upland crops or an upland crop and a drained fallow season, the preseason water regime of such experiments is classified as 'non-flooded pre-season >365 d'. |
| *Water regime in the rice-growing season* | |
| Continuous flooding | Rice is cultivated under continuously flooded condintion but sometimes an end-season drainage before rice harvest included. |
| Single drainage | One mid-season drainage and an end-season drainage are adopted over the entire rice-growing season. |
| Multiple drainage | Multiple drainge refers to the management water regime, also called 'intermittent irrigation', in which the number of drainage events was not clear, but there are more than one events during the growing season. |
| Rainfed, wet season (regular rainfed) | Rice cultivation that relies on rainfall for water, in this case the field is flood prone during the rice-growing season. |
| Rainfed, dry season (drought prone) | Rice cultivation that relies on rainfall for water, in this case the field is drought prone during the rice-growing season. |
| Deep water | Rice grown in flooded conditions with water depth more than 50 cm deep. |
| *Organic amendment* | |
| Straw incorporated shortly (<30 days) before cultivation | Straw applied just before rice transplanting as on-season; straw that is left on the soil surface in the fallow season and incorporated into the soil before the next rice transplanting is also categorized as 'straw incorporated shortly (<30 days) before cultivation'. The amount of straw return is expressed in dry weight (t $ha^{-1}$). |
| Straw incorporated long (>30 days) before cultivation | Straw incorporated into soils in the previous season (upland crop or fallow) is categorized as 'straw incorporated long (>30 days) before cultivation'. The amount of straw return is expressed in dry weight (t $ha^{-1}$). |
| Compost, farmyard manure, green manure | The amount of organic materials is expressed in fresh weight (t $ha^{-1}$). |

# Annex 5A.3 Parameterisation of the Tier 2 – Steady State Method for Mineral Soils

The Tier 2 steady state method was parameterised using Bayesian methods after evaluating the sensitivity of the model parameters. The studies that were used to evaluate model sensitivities and parameterise the model are given in Table 5A.3.1.

**TABLE 5A.3.1 (NEW)**
**STUDIES THAT WERE USED TO EVALUATE THE MODEL SENSITIVITIES AND PARAMETERISE THE TIER 2 STEADY-STATE METHOD FOR MINERAL SOILS**

| References | Site Location | Length of Study (years) | Treatments |
|---|---|---|---|
| Halvorson *et al*. 1997 | Akron, CO, USA | 25 | Till |
| Vanotti *et al*. 1997 | Arlington, WI, USA | 34 | MN |
| Dimassi *et al*. 2013 | Boigneville, France | 41 | Till |
| Juma *et al*. 1997 | Breton, AB, Canada | 62 | MN, ON |
| e-RA 2013; Jenkinson 1990 | Broadbalk, Rothamsted, UK | 153 | MN, ON |
| Pierce and Fortin 1997 | East Lansing, MI, USA | 12 | Till, CC |
| e-RA 2013; Jenkinson and Johnston 1977 | Hoosefield, Rothamsted, UK | 146 | MN, ON |
| Dick *et al*. 1997 | Hoytville, OH, USA | 42 | CR, Till |
| Campbell *et al*. 1997 | Indianhead, SK, Canada | 35 | MN, CR |
| KBS LTER 2017; Collins *et al*. 2000 | Hickory Corners, MI, USA | 7 | Till |
| Díaz-Zorita *et al*. 2004 | General Villegas, Argentina | 25 | Till |
| Huggins and Fuchs 1997 | Lamberton, MN, USA | 32 | MN |
| Janzen *et al*. 1997 | Lethbridge, AB, Canada | 41 | MN, CR |
| Janzen *et al*. 1997 | Lethbridge, AB, Canada | 80 | CR |
| Machado et al. 2008; Marchado 2011; Rasmussen and Smiley 1997 | Pendleton, OR, USA | 64 | MN, ON |
| Machado et al. 2008; Marchado 2011; Rasmussen and Smiley 1997 | Pendleton, OR, USA | 55 | MN, Till |
| Dick *et al*. 1997 | South Charleston, OH, USA | 29 | Till |
| Küstermann *et al*. 2013 | Scheyern, Germany | 12 | Till |
| Maillard *et al*. 2018 | Swift Current, SK, Canada | 30 | Till, CR |
| Skjemstad *et al*. 2004; Schultz 1995 | Tarlee, Australia | 20 | CR |
| Gregorich *et al*. 1996 | Woodslee, ON, Canada | 36 | MN |
| Dick *et al*. 1997 | Wooster, OH, USA | 31 | CR, Till |

MN = Mineral nitrogen additions; ON = organic nitrogen additions; Till = Tillage change; CR = Crop Rotations; CC = Cover Crops

The sensitivity analysis was based on a method developed by Sobol (2001). We evaluated all parameters except for the temperate effect on decomposition (Equation 5.0e) and moisture effects on decomposition (Equation 5.0F). The parameters in these functions were highly correlated so we only evaluated one parameter from each function ($t_{opt}$ for Equation 5.0e and $w_1$ for Equation 5.0f). A bootstrap sampling method was used to evaluate the total global sensitivity index of the parameters given the log-likelihood value of the mismatch between the model output and the observed data. This information was used to determine if the sample size was sufficient for ranking the sensitivity of the parameters (i.e., minimising the variance enough on the index values to avoid Type 1 error). The sensitivity analysis was conducted in R using the Sensitivity Package (Pujol, Iooss, & Janon, 2017). The results are given in the Table 5A.3.2.

**TABLE 5A.3.2 (NEW)**
**SENSITIVITY OF MODEL PARAMETERS, PARAMETER VALUES AND MINIMUM AND MAXIMUM VALUES FOR THE TIER 2 STEADY-STATE METHOD FOR MINERAL SOILS**

| Parameter | Practice | Sensitivity | Value (min, max) |
|---|---|---|---|
| $till_{fac}$ | Full-till | 0.001 | 3.036 (1.4, 4.0) |
| | Reduced-till | <0.001 | 2.075 (1.0, 3.0) |
| | No-till | n/a1 | 1 |
| $w_s$ | All | 0.003 | 1.331 (0.8, 2.0) |
| $k_{fac_a}$ | All | <0.001 | 7.4 |
| $k_{fac_s}$ | All | 0.005 | 0.209 (0.058, 0.3) |
| $k_{fac_p}$ | All | 0.015 | 0.00689 (0.005, 0.01) |
| $f_1$ | All | 0.032 | 0.378 (0.01, 0.8) |
| $f_2$ | All | 0.016 | 0.368 (0.007, 0.5) |
| $f_3$ | All | 0.003 | 0.455 (0.1, 0.8) |
| $f_5$ | All | 0.020 | 0.0855 (0.037, 0.1) |
| $f_6$ | All | 0.040 | 0.0504 (0.02, 0.19) |
| $f_7$ | All | <0.001 | 0.42 |
| $f_8$ | All | <0.001 | 0.45 |
| $t_{opt}$ | All | 0.960 | 33.69 (30.7, 35.34) |
| $t_{\max}$ | All | n/a2 | 45 |

[1] No-till cultivation factor is fixed at a value of 1 based on the model formulation.

[2] The maximum temperature for decomposition was not evaluated because it was highly correlated with the temperature optimum for decomposition.

Bayesian parameterisation techniques were used to determine the probability distributions of the most sensitive parameters, which included parameters with a sensitivity greater than 0.001 (Table 5A.3-2). However, the $till_{fac}$ parameter for reduced-till is included because the parameter for full-till was included. Sampling-importance resampling was used to generate a joint posterior distribution (Rubin, 1998). This approach includes two steps, a) drawing independent random samples from a known prior distribution, and b) resampling the initial draws from step (a) based on importance sampling weights for individual parameter sets. Samples are more likely to be maintained in the posterior distribution with higher likelihoods (Smith & Gelfand, 1992). Uniform priors were selected with an initial sample size $n = 1{,}000{,}000$ and a re-sample size $m = \sqrt{n}$, i.e., 1000, which allows for distributional convergence in the posterior distribution (Givens & Hoeting, 2005). The final posterior distribution was estimated as a truncated multivariate distribution under the assumption that parameter values should not exceed the minimum and maximum values in the posterior distribution. The resulting parameters are given in Table 5A.3-2 and the covariance matrix is given Table 5A.3-3.

**TABLE 5A.3.3**
**COVARIANCE MATRIX FOR THE THREE-POOL STEADY-STATE METHOD FOR MINERAL SOILS**

| | $till_{fac}-CT$ | $till_{fac}-RT$ | $w_{par}$ | $k_{fac_s}$ | $k_{fac_p}$ | $f_1$ | $f_2$ | $f_3$ | $f_5$ | $f_6$ | $t_{opt}$ |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| $till_{fac}-CT$ | 0.3353436 | -0.0007128 | 0.0124072 | 0.0077939 | 0.0000277 | 0.0007889 | -0.0010958 | -0.0024497 | 0.0001000 | 0.0015558 | 0.0387919 |
| $till_{fac}-RT$ | -0.0007128 | 0.3239992 | -0.0167975 | 0.0008191 | -0.0000013 | 0.0041484 | 0.0020256 | 0.0068887 | 0.0000775 | -0.0017836 | 0.0047429 |
| $w_{par}$ | 0.0124072 | -0.0167975 | 0.1486482 | -0.0005654 | -0.0001156 | 0.0084023 | 0.0055629 | -0.0033270 | 0.0004484 | 0.0011228 | -0.0389749 |
| $k_{fac_s}$ | 0.0077939 | 0.0008191 | -0.0005654 | 0.0032024 | 0.0000244 | 0.0022843 | 0.0015645 | 0.0008130 | -0.0001062 | -0.0002235 | 0.0051276 |
| $k_{fac_p}$ | 0.0000277 | -0.0000013 | -0.0001156 | 0.0000244 | 0.0000016 | 0.0000217 | 0.0000186 | 0.0000116 | 0.0000033 | 0.0000077 | 0.0002567 |
| $f_1$ | 0.0007889 | 0.0041484 | 0.0084023 | 0.0022843 | 0.0000217 | 0.0051767 | 0.0021790 | 0.0023559 | -0.0001210 | -0.0004680 | -0.0086628 |
| $f_2$ | -0.0010958 | 0.0020256 | 0.0055629 | 0.0015645 | 0.0000186 | 0.0021790 | 0.0099681 | -0.0049865 | 0.0000755 | -0.0005823 | -0.0139913 |
| $f_3$ | -0.0024497 | 0.0068887 | -0.0033270 | 0.0008130 | 0.0000116 | 0.0023559 | -0.0049865 | 0.0405470 | -0.0001415 | 0.0001638 | -0.0274010 |
| $f_5$ | 0.0001000 | 0.0000775 | 0.0004484 | -0.0001062 | 0.0000033 | -0.0001210 | 0.0000755 | -0.0001415 | 0.0001479 | -0.0000365 | -0.0009000 |
| $f_6$ | 0.0015558 | -0.0017836 | 0.0011228 | -0.0002235 | 0.0000077 | -0.0004680 | -0.0005823 | 0.0001638 | -0.0000365 | 0.0007861 | -0.0057748 |
| $t_{opt}$ | 0.0387919 | 0.0047429 | -0.0389749 | 0.0051276 | 0.0002567 | -0.0086628 | -0.0139913 | -0.0274010 | -0.0009000 | -0.0057748 | 0.4347643 |

# References

## REFERENCES NEWLY CITED IN THE 2019 REFINEMENT

### Biomass

Adachi, M., Ito, A., Ishida, A., Kadir, W. R., Ladpala, P. and Yamagata, Y., 2011, Carbon budget of tropical forests in Southeast Asia and the effects of deforestation: an approach using a process-based model and field measurements, *Biogeosciences*, **8**, 2635-2647

Anil Kumar Yadava, 2010, Biomass Production and Carbon Sequestration in Different Agroforestry Systems in Tarai Region of Central Himalaya, *The Indian Forester*, **135**(2), 234-232

Barrios, E., & Cobo, J. G. (2004). Plant growth, biomass production and nutrient accumulation by slash/mulch agroforestry systems in tropical hillsides of Colombia. *Agroforestry Systems*, **60**(3), 255–265.

Blagodatsky, S., Xu, J., Cadisch, G., (2016), Carbon balance of rubber (Hevea brasiliensis) plantations: A review of uncertainties at plot, landscape and production level, *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **221**, 8-19

BMLFUW (Bundesministerium für Land- und Forstwirtschaft, Umwelt und Wasserwirtschaft) 2000: Empfehlungen für die sachgerechte Düngung von Christbaumkulturen. Federal Ministry for Agriculture, Forestry, Environment and Water Management, Wien.

Buwalda, J.G. and Smith, G.S. 1987. Accumulation and partitioning of dry matter and mineral nutrients in developing kiwifruit vines. *Tree Physiology* **295**-307.

Chalmers D.J. and Van Den Ende, B. 1975. Productivity of peach trees: factors affecting dryweight distribution during tree growth. *Annals of Botany*: 423-432.

Dogra, A. S., Nautiyal, S., Nautiyal, D. P. (2014). Contribution of Populus Deltoides to Farm Economy of Punjab, *The Indian Forester*, **140**(8), 758-762.

Dossa, E. L., Fernandes, E. C. M., Reid, W. S., & Ezui, K. (2008). Above- and belowground biomass, nutrient and carbon stocks contrasting an open-grown and a shaded coffee plantation. *Agroforestry Systems*, **72**(2), 103–115.

Germer, J., Sauerborn, J., (2008). Estimation of the impact of oil palm plantation establishment on greenhouse gas balance, *Environment Development and Sustainability* **10**(6), 697-716

Goswam, S., Verma, K. S., & Kaushal, R. (2014). Biomass and carbon sequestration in different agroforestry systems of a Western Himalayan watershed. *Biological Agriculture & Horticulture*, **30**(2), 88–96.

Goswam, S., Verma, K. S., & Pala, N. A., (2016)., Impact of Input Use on Biomass Attributes and Carbon Mitigation in Agroforestry Systems of Indian Himalaya, *The Indian Forester*, **142**(12), 1214-1219.

Gyldenkærne, S., Münier, B., Olesen, J., Olesen, S., Petersen, B. & Christensen, B. (2005).Opgørelse af $CO_2$-emissioner fra arealanvendelse og ændringer i arealanvendelse. LULUCF (Land Use, Land Use Change and Forestry). Metodebeskrivelse samt opgørelse for 1990 - 2003, Vol. Arbejdsrapport fra DMU, nr. 213. 2005: Danmarks Miljøundersøgelser.

Harwood C.E. and Nambiar E.K.S. 2014. Sustainable plantation forestry in South- East Asia. ACIAR Technical Reports 84.

Hauk, S., Knoke, T., Wittkopf, S. (2013), Economic evaluation of short rotation coppice systems for energy from biomass—A review, *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews* **29**, 435-448

Haynes, R.J. and Goh, K.M., 1980. Variation in the nutrient content of leaves and fruit with season and crown position for two apple varieties. *Australian Journal of Agricultural Research* **31**(4) 739-748

Henry, M., Tittonell, P., Manlay, R. J., Bernoux, M., Albrecht, A., & Vanlauwe, B. (2009). Biodiversity, carbon stocks and sequestration potential in aboveground biomass in smallholder farming systems of western Kenya. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment*, **129**(1–3), 238–252.

Isaac, M. E., Timmer, V. R., & Quashie-Sam, S. J. (2007). Shade tree effects in an 8-year-old cocoa agroforestry system: Biomass and nutrient diagnosis of Theobroma cacao by vector analysis. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems*, **78**(2), 155–165.

Jiménez, C.M. and Diaz, J.B.R. 2003. A statistical model to estimate potential yields in peach before bloom. *Journal of the American Society of Horticultural Science***128**: 297-301.

Jiménez, C.M. and Diaz, J.B.R. 2004. Statistical model estimates potential yields in 'Golden Delicious' and 'Royal Gala' apples before bloom. *Journal of the American Society of Horticultural Science* **129**: 20-25.

Jose, S. (2009). Agroforestry for ecosystem services and environmental benefits: An overview. *Agroforestry Systems*, **76(**1), 1–10.

Jose, S., & Bardhan, S. (2012). Agroforestry for biomass production and carbon sequestration: An overview. *Agroforestry Systems*, **86**(2), 105–111.

Juhos K. és Tőkei, L. (2012). A hazai szőlőkben és gyümölcsösökben tárolt szén mennyisége. [Carbon stock of vineyard and orchards in Hungary]. Report based on a project supported by the National Food Chain Safety Office, Forestry Directorate. Corvinus University of Budapest Budapesti Corvinus Egyetem Kertészettudományi Kar Talajtan és Vízgazdálkodás Tanszék (in Hungarian).

Kandler, G.; Bosch, B. 2013: Methodenentwicklung für die 3. Bundeswaldinventur: Modul 3 Überprüfung und Neukonzeption einer Biomassefunktion: Abschlussbericht, 69 S., Forstliche Versuchs-und Forschungsanstalt Baden-Württemberg, Abt. Biometrie und Informatik

Kerckhoffs, L.H.J. and Reid, J.B. 2007. Carbon sequestration in the standing biomass of orchard crops in New Zealand. Report prepared for Horticulture New Zealand Ltd New Zealand Institute for Crop & Food Research Ltd, Hastings, New Zealand

Kongsager, R., Napier, J., Mertz, O., (2013), The carbon sequestration potential of tree crop plantations, *Mitigation and Adaptation Strategies for Global Change*,**18**(8), 1197-1213

Kort, J. and Turnock, R. 1999. Carbon reservoir and biomass in Canadian prairie shelterbelts. *Agroforestry Systems* **44:** 175-186.

Krasuska, E., Rosenqvist, H., (2012). Economics of energy crops in Poland today and in the future, *Biomass and Bioenergy*, **38**, 23-33.

Kroodsma, D. A. and Field, C. B., 2006. Carbon sequestration in California agriculture, 1980–2000. *Ecological Applications*, **16**(5): 1975-1985

Lakprasadi, H. G. R. K. and Navaratne, C. M., (2012). Estimation of carbon sequestration by cinnamon grown in WL2a agro ecological zone, Proceedings of 17th International Forestry and Environment Symposium 2012, 17,

Lasco, R. D., Evangelista, R. S., & Pulhin, F. B. (2010). Potential of Community-Based Forest Management to Mitigate Climate Change in the Philippines. *Small-Scale Forestry*, **9**(4), 429–443.

Lovatt, C.J. 1996 Nitrogen allocation within the "Hass" avocado. Californian Avocado Society 1996 Yearbook 80:75-83.

Makumba, W., Akinnifesi, F. K., Janssen, B., & Oenema, O. (2007). Long-term impact of a gliricidia-maize intercropping system on carbon sequestration in southern Malawi. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment*, 118(1–4), 237–243.

McConkey, B., Angers, D., Bentham, M., Boehm, M., Brierley, T., Cerkowniak, D., Liang, B.C., Collas, P., de Gooijer, H., Desjardins, R., Gameda, S., Grant, B., Huffman, T., Hutchinson, J., Hill, L., Krug, P., Martin, T., Patterson, G., Rochette, P., Smith, W., VandenBygaart, B., Vergé, X., Worth, D. 2007a. CanAG-MARS Methodology and Greenhouse Gas Estimates for Agricultural Land in the LULUCF Sector for NIR 2006. Report submitted to the Greenhouse Gas Division, Environment Canada, by the Research Branch of Agriculture and Agri-Food Canada, April.

Michele Karina Cotta Walter 2012. Análise do Estoque de Carbono em Sistemas Agrícolas e Florestais em Passo Fundo e Frederico Westphalen, rs

Milne, R. and Brown, T. A. 1997. Carbon in the vegetation and soils of Great Britain. *Journal of Environmental Management*, 49, 413-433.

Miria, A., Khan A.B., (2015). Growth and Carbon Storage Study in some Multipurpose Tree Species of Pondicherry Area, *The Indian Forester*, 141(6), 625-620

Mohsin. F., Singh, R.P., Singh, K., 2005, Nutrient Uptake of Poplar Plantation at Various Ages of Growth in Isolated and Intercropped Stands under Agro-forestry System, The Indian Forester, 131(5), 681-693.

Mokany, K., R.J. Raison & A.S.P. Rokushkin, 2006: Critical analysis of root:shoot ratios in terrestrial biomes. *Global Change Biology*, 12, 84 -96

Montanaro, G., Xiloyannis, C., Nuzzo, V., Dichio, B., 2017. Orchard management, soil organic carbon and ecosystem services in Mediterranean fruit tree crops, *Scientia Horticulturae*, 217, 92-101

Morandé, J.A., Stockert, C.M., Liles, G.C., Williams, J.N. Smart, D.R., and Viers, J.H., 2017, From berries to blocks: carbon stock quantification of a California vineyard, *Carbon Balance and Management*,12:5

Morgan, K.T., Scholberg, J.M.S., Obreza, T.A., Wheaton, T.A., 2006 Size, Biomass, and Nitrogen Relationships with Sweet Orange Tree Growth. J. Amer. Soc. Hort. Sci 131(1): 146-156

Moxley, J., Angelopoulos, N., Buckingham, S., Laidlaw, S,. Malcolm. H., Norton, L., Olave, R., Rees, R., Rowe, R., Tomlinson, S., Thomson, A., and Topp., K. (2014b) Capturing the effect of Cropland and Grassland Management on biomass carbon stocks in the UK LULUCF inventory. Unpublished report by CEH for Department of Energy and Climate Change contract TRN265/09/2011

Murphy, T., Jones, G., Vanclay, J., and Glencross, K., 2013. Preliminary carbon sequestration modelling for the Australian macadamia industry. Agroforestry Systems, 87, 689-698.

Nendel, C. and Kersebaum, K.C. 2004. A simple model approach to simulate nitrogen dynamics in vineyard soils. Ecological Modelling 177: 1-5.

Palmer, J.W., J.N. Wünsche, M. Meland and A. Hann. 2002. Annual dry-matter production by three apple cultivars at four within-row spacings in New Zealand (2002). Journal of Horticultural Science Biot. 77: 712-717.

Pessler C, Carbon Storage in Orchards. Master / Diploma Thesis -Institut für Waldökologie (IFE), BOKU-Universität für Bodenkultur, pp 105, 2012.

Popken, S., 2011: Obstanbau, Weinanbau und Weihnachtsbaumkulturen in Deutschland. Zwischenbericht des Forschungsprojekts „Methodenentwicklung zur Erfassung der Biomasse mehrjährig verholzter Pflanzen außerhalb von Waldflächen"; Johann Heinrich von Thünen-Institut, Institut für Weltforstwirtschaft

Rajput, B.S., Bhardwaj, D.R. & Pala, N.A., (2015). Carbon dioxide mitigation potential and carbon density of different land use systems along an altitudinal gradient in north-western Himalayas, Agroforestry Systems, 89(3), 525-536

Rizvi, R. H., Dhyani, S. K., Yadav, R. S., & Singh, R. (2011). Biomass production and carbon stock of poplar agroforestry systems in Yamunanagar and Saharanpur districts of northwestern India. Current Science, 100(5), 736–742.

Sanjeev K. C., Naveen Gupta, Ritu, Sudhir Yadav, Rajni Chauhan, (2009). Biomass and Carbon Allocation in Different Parts of Agroforestry Tree Species, The Indian Forester, 134(7), 981-993.

Scandellari, F., Caruso, G., Liguori, G., Meggio, F., Palese, A.M., Zanotelli, D., Celano, G., Gucci, R., Inglese, P., Pitacco A. Tagliavini M., 2016, A survey of carbon sequestration potential of orchards and vineyards in Italy, European Journal of Horticultural Science 81(2), 106-114

Schmitt-Harsh, M., Evans, T. P., Castellanos, E., & Randolph, J. C. (2012). Carbon stocks in coffee agroforests and mixed dry tropical forests in the western highlands of Guatemala. Agroforestry Systems, 86(2), 141–157.

Schroeder, P. 1994. Carbon storage benefits of agroforestry systems. Agroforestry Systems 27: pp. 89-97.

Segura, M., Kanninen, M., & Suárez, D. (2006). Allometric models for estimating aboveground biomass of shade trees and coffee bushes grown together. Agroforestry Systems, 68(2), 143–150.

Singh, B, Singh G., (2015). Biomass Production and Carbon Stock in a Silvi-Horti Based Agroforestry System in Arid Region of Rajasthan, The Indian Forester, 141(12), 1237-1243.

Singh, G. (2017), Carbon Sequestration during Restoration of Degraded Hills by Rainwater Harvesting and Afforestation in Rajasthan, India, The Indian Forester, 143(3), 213-222

Singh, K.C. (2005). Relative Growth and Biomass Production of some MPTS under Silvi-pastoral System on a Stony Rangeland of Arid Zone, The Indian Forester, 131(5), 719-723.

Singh, N., Lodhiya, L. S., (2016), Fuelwood and Fodder Consumption Pattern an Altitudinal Gradient (1000 - 1200 M) in Mountain Villages of Almora District, The Indian Forester, 142(12), 1199-1206

Siregar, C.A. & Gintings, A.N. 2000. Research activities related on ground biomass measurement at forestry research and development agency. Paper presented at the Workshop on Improving LUCC and Greenhouse Gas Emissions Biophysical Data. 16 December 2000. Institute Pertanian Bogor, Indonesia

Somarriba E Cerda R Orozco L Cifuentes M Dávila H et. al. (2013). Carbon stocks and cocoa yields in agroforestry systems of Central America. Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment 173:46-57.

Soto-Pinto, L., Anzueto, M., Mendoza, J., Ferrer, G. J., & Jong, B. (2009). Carbon sequestration through agroforestry in indigenous communities of Chiapas, Mexico. Agroforestry Systems, 78(1), 39–51.

Splechtna,B. & Glatzel, G. (2005): Optionen der Bereitstellung von Biomasse aus Wäldern und Energieholzplantagen für die energetische Nutzung. Berlin-Brandenburgische Akademie der Wissenschaften, Berlin, Materialien Nr. 1

Swamy K. R. Vijayakumar P.K., Girish Sankri, Shivanna H., Inamati, S.S., (2012). Carbon Sequestration Potential of Selected Tree Species Planted in Shelterbelts. My Forest, 48(4), 275-280

Swamy, S. L., & Puri, S. (2005). Biomass production and C-sequestration of Gmelina arborea in plantation and agroforestry system in India. Agroforestry Systems, 64(3), 181–195.

Takimoto, A., Nair, P. K. R., & Nair, V. D. (2008). Carbon stock and sequestration potential of traditional and improved agroforestry systems in the West African Sahel. Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment, 125(1–4), 159–166.

Umrao, R. Bijalwan, A., Naugraiya, M. N. (2010), Productivity Status of Ten Year Old Silvipasture System in Red Lateritic Soil of Chhattisgarh Plains, The Indian Forester, 136(1), 107-116

Villalobos, F.J., Testi, L., Hidalgo, J., Pastor, M., Orgaz, F., 2006. Modelling potential growth and yield of olive (Olea europaea L.) canopies. European Journal of Agronomy, 24(4): 296-303

Wirth, C., Schulze, E. D., Schwalbe, G., Tomczyk, I., Weber,G.-E., Weller, E. 2004:Dynamik der Kohlenstoffvorräte in den Wäldern Thüringens: Abschlussbericht zur 1. Phase des BMBF-Projektes "Modelluntersuchung zur Umsetzung des Kyoto-Protokolls". Mitteilungen der Thüringer Landesanstalt für Wald, Jagd und Fischerei 23.

Wu,T., Wang,Y., Yu,C., Chiarawipa,R., Zhang,X., Han,Z. Wu, L. (2012) 'Carbon Sequestration by Fruit Trees – Chinese Apple Orchards as an Example', PLoS ONE, 7(6).

Yashmita-ulman, Avudainayagam, S., (2012). Organic Carbon Storage by Ailanthus excelsa Plantations, The Indian Forester, 138(11), 1041-1051

Yashmita-ulman, Avudainayagam, S., (2014). Carbon Storage Potential of Eucalyptus Tereticornis Plantations, The Indian Forester, 140(1), 53-58

Zanotelli, D., Montagnani, L., Manca, G,. Scandellari, F., Tagliavini M., 2015. Net ecosystem carbon balance of an apple orchard, European Journal of Agronomy, 63, 97-104

### Soils

Aborisade, K. D. & Aweto, A. O. (1990) Effects of Exotic Tree Plantations of Teak (Tectona-Grandis) and Gmelina (Gmelina-Arborea) on a forest soil in South-Western Nigeria. *Soil Use and Management* **6**(1): 43-45.

Adachi, M., Bekku, Y. S., Rashidah, W., Okuda, T. & Koizumi, H. (2006) Differences in soil respiration between different tropical ecosystems. *Applied Soil Ecology* **34**: 173-177.

Agbenin, J. O. & Goladi, J. T. (1997) Carbon, nitrogen and phosphorus dynamics under continuous cultivation as influenced by farmyard manure and inorganic fertilizers in the savanna of northern Nigeria. *Agriculture, Ecosystem & Environment* **63**: 17-24.

Ahl, C., Joergensen, R. G., Kandeler, E., Meyer, B. & Woehler, V. (1998) Microbial biomass and activity in silt and sand loams after long-term shallow tillage in central Germany. *Soil & Tillage Research* **49**: 93-104.

Aina, P. O. (1979) Soil Changes Resulting from Long-Term Management-Practices in Western Nigeria. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **43**: 173-177.

Alcantara, F. A., Buurman, P., Neto, A. E. F., Curi, N. & Roscoe, R. (2004) Conversion of grassy cerrado into riparian forest and its impact on soil organic matter dynamics in an Oxisol from southeast Brazil. *Geoderma* **123**: 305-317.

Al-Kaisi, M., Yin, X. & Licht, M. (2005) Soil carbon and nitrogen changes as influenced by tillage and cropping systems in some Iowa soils. Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **105**(4): 635-647.

Allen, J. C. (1985) Soil Response to Forest Clearing in the United States and the Tropics: Geological and Biological factors. *BioTropica* **17**(1): 15-27.

Alvarez, C. R., Alvarez, R., Constantini, A. & Basanta, M. (2014) Carbon and nitrogen sequestration in soils under different management in the semi-arid Pampa (Argentina). *Soil & Tillage Research* **142**: 25-31.

Alvarez, C. R., Alvarez, R., Grigera, M. S. & Lavado, R. S. (1998) Associations between organic matter fractions and the active soil microbial biomass. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* **30**: 767-773.

Alvarez, R., Diaz, R. A., Barbero, N., Santanatoglia, O. J. & Blotta, L. (1995) Soil organic carbon, microbial biomass and $CO_2$-C produc¬tion from three tillage systems. *Soil & Tillage Research* **33**: 17-28.

Alvarez, R., Russo, M. E., Prystupa, P., Scheiner, J. D. & Blotta, L. (1998) Soil carbon pools under conventional and no-tillage systems in the Argentine Rolling Pampa. *Agronomy Journal* **90**: 138-143.

Alvarez, R., Santanatoglia, O. J., Daniel, P. E. & Garcia, R. (1995) Respiration and specific activity of soil microbial biomass under conven¬tional and reduced tillage. *Pesquisa Agropecuaria Brasileira* **30**: 701-709.

Alvarez, R., Santanatoglia, O. J. & Garcia, R. (1995) Soil respiration and carbon inputs from crops in a wheat-soyabean rotation under different tillage systems. *Soil Use and Management* **11**: 45-50.

Alvaro-Fuentes, J., Cantero-Martinez, C., Lopez, M. V., Paustian, K., Denef, K., Stewart, C. E. & Arrue, J. L. (2009) Soil aggregation and soil organic carbon stabilization: Effects of management in semiarid Mediterranean agroecosystems. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **73**(5): 1519-1529.

Alvaro-Fuentes, J., Lopez, M. V., C antero-Martinez, C. & A rrue, J. L. (2008) Tillage effects on soil organic carbon fractions in Mediterranean dryland agroecosystems. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **72**(2): 541-547.

Alvaro-Fuentes, J., Plaza-Bonilla, D., Arrue, J. L., Lampurlanes, J. & Cantero-Martinez, C. (2014) Soil organic carbon storage in a no-tillage chronosequence under Mediterranean conditions. *Plant and Soil* **376**: 31-41.

An, D. D., He, Y., Han, A. P. & Wang, J. (2003) The effect of different utilization on soil property and microorganism in sub-alpine meadow. *Pratacultural Science* **20**(6): 1-6.

Andreetta, A., Huertas, A. D., Lotti, M. & Cerise, S. (2016) Land use changes affecting soil organic carbon storage along a mangrove swamp rice chronosequence in the Cacheu and Oio regions (northern Guinea-Bissau). *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* **216**: 314-321.

Angers, D. A., Bolinder, M. A., Carter, M. R., Gregorich, E. G., Drury, C. F., Liang, B. C., Voroney, R. P., Simard, R. R., Donald, R. G., Beyaert, R. P. & Martel, J. (1997) Impact of tillage practices on organic carbon and nitrogen storage in cool, humid soils of eastern Canada. *Soil Tillage Research* **41**: 191-201.

Angers, D. A., Voroney, R. P. & Côté, D. (1995) Dynamics of soil organic matter and corn residues affected by tillage practices. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **59**: 1311-1315.

Angers, D. A. & Eriksen-Hamel, N. S. (2008). Full-inversion tillage and organic carbon distribution in soil profiles: A meta-analysis. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* 72(5): 1370-1374.

Anken, T., Weisskopf, P., Zihlmann, U., Forrer, H., Jansa, J. & Perhacova, K. (2004) Long-term tillage system effects under moist cool conditions in Switzerland. *Soil & Tillage Research* **78**(2): 171-183.

ASAE. (2005) Manure production and characteristics D384.2. In: St. Joseph, MI: American Society of Agricultural Engineers.

Ashagrie, Y., Zech, W. & Guggenberger, G. (2005) Transformation of a Podocarpus falcatus dominated natural forest into a monoculture Eucalyptus globulus plantation at Munesa, Ethiopia: soil organic C, N and S dynamics in primary particle and aggregate-size fractions. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **106**: 89-98.

Assad, E. D., Pinto, H. S., Martins, S. C., Groppo, J. D., Salgado, P. R., Evangelista, B., Vasconcellos, E., Sano, E. E., Pavao, E., Luna, R., Camargo, P. B. & Martinelli, L. A. (2013) Changes in soil carbon stocks in Brazil due to land use: paired site comparisons and a regional pasture soil survey. *Biogeosciences* **10**: 6141-6160.

Aweto, A. O. (1981) Secondary Succession and Soil Fertility Restoration in Southwestern Nigeria *Journal of Ecology* **69**: 609-614.

Aweto, A. O. & Ayuba, H. K. (1988) Effects of Shifting Cultivation on a Tropical Rain-Forest Soil in Southwestern Nigeria. *Turrialba* **38**: 19-22.

Aweto, A. O. & Ayuba, H. K. (1993) Effect of Continuous Cultivation with Animal Manuring on a Sub-Sahelian Soil near Maiduguri, North Eastern Nigeria. *Experimental Agriculture* **9**: 343-352.

Aweto, A. O. & Ishola, M. A. (1994) The Impact of Cashew (Anacardium-Occidentale) on Forest Soil. *Experimental Agriculture* **30**: 337-341.

Ayanaba, A., Tuckwell, S. B. & Jenkinson, D. S. (1976) Efffects of clearing and cropping on organic reserves and biomass of tropical forest soils. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* **8**: 519-525.

Balesdent, J., Mariotti, A. & Boisgontier, D. (1990) Effect of tillage on soil organic carbon mineralization estimated from 13C abundance in maize fields. *Journal of Soil Science* **41**: 587-596.

Banaticla, R. N. & Lasco, R. (2006) Carbon storage of land cover types in the wetsern margin of Mt. Maliling, Laguna, Philippines: a case study. *J Nature Studies* **5**: 77-89.

Barber, R. G., Orellana, M., N avarro, F., Diaz, O. & Soruco, M. A. (1996) Effects of conservation and conventional tillage systems after land clearing on soil properties and crop yield in Santa Cruz, Bolivia. *Soil & Tillage Research* **38**: 133-152.

Bashkin, M. A. & Binkley, D. (1998) Changes in soil carbon following afforestation in Hawaii. *Ecology* **79**: 828-833.

Batlle-Bayer, L., Batjes, N. H. & Bindraban, P. S. (2010) Changes in Organic Carbon Stocks upon Land Use Conversion in the Brazilian Cerrado: A Review. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* **137**: 47-58.

Bautista-Cruz, A. & del Castillo, R. F. (2005) Soil changes during secondary succession in a tropical montane cloud forest area. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **69**: 906-914.

Bayer, C., Mielniczuk, J., Amado, T. J. C., Martin-Neto, L. & Fernandes, S. V. (2000) Organic matter storage in a sandy clay loam Acrisol affected by tillage and cropping systems in southern Brazil. *Soil & Tillage Research* **54**: 101-109.

Bayer, C., Mielniczuk, J., Martin-Neto, L. & Ernani, P. R. (2002) Stocks and humification degree of organic matter fractions as affected by no-tillage on a subtropical soil. *Plant and Soil* **238**: 133-140.

Beare, M. H., Hendrix, P. F. & Coleman, D. C. (1994) Water-stable aggregates and organic matter fractions in conventional- and no-tillage soils. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **58**: 777-786.

Berhongaray, G., Alvarez, R., Paepe, J. D., Caride, C. & Cantet, R. (2013) Land use effects on soil carbon in the Argentine Pampas. *Geoderma* **192**: 97-110.

Bernardi, A. C. C., Machado, P. L. O., Madari, B. E., Tavares, R. S., de Campos, D. V. B. & Crisostomo, L. s. (2007) Carbon and nitrogen stocks of an Arenosol under irrigated fruit orchards in semiarid Brazil. *Science Agriculture* **64**(2): 169-175.

Bernhardreversat, F. (1988) Soil nitrogen mineralization under a Eucalyptus plantation and natural Acacia forest in Senegal. *Forest Ecology and Management* **23**: 233-244.

Berthrong, S. T., Piñeiro, G., Jobbágy, E. G. & Jackson, R. B. (2012) Soil C and N changes with afforestation of grasslands across gradients of precipitation and plantation age. *Ecological Applications* **22**: 76-86.

Bertol, I. & Santos, J. C. P. (1995) Soil use and physical-hidric properties on the plateau of Santa Catarina. *Pesquisa Agropecuaria Brasileira* **30**: 263-267.

Beyer, L. (1994) Effect of cultivation on physico-chemical, humus-chemical and biotic properties and fertility of two forest soils. *Agriculture Ecosystem & Environment* **48**: 179-188.

Bhattacharyya, R., Kundu, S., Pandey, S. C., Singh, K. P. & Gupta, H. S. (2008) Tillage and irrigation effects on crop yields and soil properties under the rice-wheat system in the Indian Himalayas. *Agricultural Water Management* **95**(9): 993-1002.

Bhattacharyya, R., Pandey, S. C., Bisht, J. K., Bhatt, J. C., Gupta, H. S., Tuti, M. D., Mahanta, D., Mina, B. L., Singh, R. D., Chandra, S., Srivastva, A. K. & Kundu, S. (2013) Tillage and irrigation effects on soil aggregation and carbon pools in the Indian Sub-Himalayas. *Agronomy Journal* **105**: 101-112.

Bhattacharyya, R., Prakash, V., Kundu, S., Srivastva, A. K. & Gupta, H. S. (2009) Soil aggregation and organic matter in a sandy clay loam soil of the Indian Himalayas under different tillage and crop regimes. *Agriculture Ecosystems and Environment* **132**(1-2): 126-134.

Bi, L., Zhang, B., Liu, G., Li, Z., Liu, Y., Ye, C., Yu, X., Lai, T., Zhang, J., Yin, J. & Liang, Y. (2009) Long-term effects of organic amendments on the rice yields for double rice cropping systems in subtropical China. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* **129**(4): 534-541.

Binkley, D., Kaye, J., Barry, M. & Ryan, M. (2004) First rotation changes in carbon and nitrogen in a Eucalyptus plantation in Hawaii. *Soil Science Society of America* **68**: 222-225.

Binkley, D. & Resh, S. C. (1999) Rapid changes in soils following eucalyptus afforestation in Hawaii. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **63**: 222-225.

Black, A. L. & Tanaka, D. L. (1997) *A conservation tillage-cropping systems study in the northern Great Plains of the United States*. Boca Raton, FL: CRC Press.

Blanco-Canqui, H., Gantzer, C. J., Anderson, S. H. & Alberts, E. E. (2004) Tillage and crop influences on physical properties for an Epiaqualf. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **68**: 567-576.

Brand, J. & Pfund, J. L. (1998) Site and watershed-level assessment of nutrient dynamics under shifting cultivation in eastern Madagascar. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **71**: 169-183.

Breidt, F. J., Hsu, N.-J. & Ogle, S. (2007) Semiparametric mixed models for increment-averaged data with application to carbon sequestration in agricultural soils. *Journal of the American Statistical Association* **102**(479): 803-812.

Brown, S. & Lugo, A. E. (1990) Effects of forest clearing and succession on the carbon and nitrogen content of soils in Puerto Rico and US Virgin Islands. *Plant & Soil* **124**: 53-64.

Bruun, T. B., Mertz, O. & Elberling, B. (2006) Linking yields of upland rice in shifting cultivation to fallow length and soil properties. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* **113**: 139-149.

Burch, G. J., Mason, I. B., Fischer, R. A. & Moore, I. D. (1986) Tillage effects on soils - Physical and hydraulic responses to direct drilling at Lockhart, NSW. *Australian Journal of Soil Research* **24**: 377-391.

Burke, I. C., Elliott, E. T. & Cole, C. V. (1995) Influence of macroclimate, landscape position, and management on soil organic matter in agroecosystems. *Ecology Applications* **5**: 124-131.

Burke, I. C., Lauenroth, W. K. & Coffin, D. P. (1995) Soil organic matter recovery in semiarid grasslands: Implications for the conservation reserve program. *Ecological Applications* **5**(3): 793-801.

Buschbacher, R., Uhl, C. & Serrao, E. A. S. (1988) Abandoned Pastures in Eastern Amazonia. 2. Nutrient Stocks in the Soil and Vegetation. *Journal of Ecology* **76**: 682-699.

Buschiazzo, D. E., Panigatti, J. L. & Unger, P. W. (1998) Tillage effects on soil properties and crop production in the subhumid and semiarid Argentinean Pampas. *Soil & Tillage Research* **49**: 105-116.

Buyanovksy, G. A., Kucera, C. L. & Wagner, G. H. (1987) Comparative analyses of carbon dynamics in native and cultivated ecosystems. *Ecology* **68**: 2023-2031.

Buyanovsky, G. A. & Wagner, G. H. (1998) Carbon cycling in cultivated land and its global significance. *Global Change Biology* **4**: 131-141.

Cadisch, G., Imhof, H., Urquiaga, S., Boddey, R. M. & Giller, K. E. (1996) Carbon turnover (delta C-13) and nitrogen mineralization potential of particulate light soil organic matter after rainforest clearing. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* **28**: 1555-1567.

Cai, X. B., Zhang, Y. & Shao, W. (2008) Characteristics of soil fertility in alpine steppes at different dagradation grades. . *Acta Ecologia Sinica* **28**(3): 1034-1044.

Calegari, A., Hargrove, W. L., Rheinheimer, D., Ralisch, R., Tessier, D., de Tourdonnet, S. & Guimaraes, M. F. (2008) Impact of long-term no-tillage and cropping system management on soil organic carbon in an Oxisol: A model for sustainability. *Agron Journal* **100**: 1013-1019.

Cambardella, C. A. & Elliott, E. T. (1992) Particulate soil organic-matter changes across a grassland cultivation sequence. *Soil Science Society American Journal* **56**: 777-783.

Cambardella, C. A. & Elliott, E. T. (1994) Carbon and nitrogen dynamics of soil organic matter fractions from cultivated grassland soils. *Soil Science Society American Journal* **58**: 123-130.

Campbell, C. A., McConkey, B. G., Zentner, R. P., Selles, F. & Curtin, D. (1996) Long-term effects of tillage and crop rotations on soil organic C and total N in a clay soil in southwestern Saskatchewan. *Canadian Journal of Soil* **76**: 395-401.

Campbell, C. A. & Zentner, R. P. (1997) Crop production and soil organic matter in long-term crop rotations in the Semi-Arid Northern Great Plains of Canada. In: *Soil Organic Matter in Temperate Agroecosystems*, eds. E. A. Paul, E. T. Elliott, K. Paustian & C. V. Cole, pp. 317-333. Boca Raton: CRC Press.

Campos, A. C., Oleschko, K. L., Etchevers, B. & Hidalgo, C. M. (2007) Exploring the effects of changes in land use on soil quality on the eastern slope of Cofre de Perote Volcano (Mexico). *Forest Ecology and Management* **248**: 174-182.

Cao, C., Jiang, D., Quan, G., Geng, L., Cui, Z. & Luo, Y. (2004) Soil Physical and Chemical Characters Changes of Caragana microphylla Plantation for Sand Fixation in Keerqin Sandy Land. *Journal of Soil and Water Conservation* **18**(6): 102-108.

Cardinael, R., Umulisa, V., Toudert, A., Olivier, A., Bockel, L., Bernoux, M., 2018. Revisiting IPCC Tier 1 coefficients for soil organic and biomass carbon storage in agroforestry systems. Environ. Res. Lett. **13**, 1–20. (Submitted to *Global Change Biology* but not publicly available at the cut-off date)

Carter, M. R., Johnston, H. W. & Kimpinski, J. (1988) Direct drilling and soil loosening for spring cereals on a fine sandy loam in Atlantic Canada. *Soil & Tillage Research* **12**: 365-384.

Carter, M. R., Mele, P. M. & Steed, G. R. (1994) The effects of direct drilling and stubble retention on water and bromide movement and earthworm species in a duplex soil. *Soil Science* **157**: 224-231.

Carter, M. R., Sanderson, J. B., Ivany, J. A. & White, R. P. (2002) Influence of rotation and tillage on forage maize productivity, weed species, and soil quality of a fine sandy loam in the cool-humid climate of Atlantic Canada. *Soil & Tillage Research* **67**: 85-98.

Carvalho, J. L. N., Cerri, C. E. P., Feigl, B. J., Piccolo, M. C., Godinho, V. P. & Cerri, C. C. (2009) Carbon sequestration in agricultural soils in the Cerrado region of the Brazilian Amazon. *Soil and Tillage Research* **103**: 342-349.

Carvalho, J. L. N., Cerri, C. E. P., Feigl, B. J., Piccolo, M. C., Godinho, V. P., Herpin, U. & Cerri, C. C. (2009) Conversion of cerrado into agricultural land in the south-western Amazon: carbon stocks and soil fertility. *Scientia Agricola* **66**: 233-241.

Cavanagh, P. P., Koppi, A. J. & McBratney, A. B. (1991) The effects of minimum cultivation after three years on some physical and chemical properties of a red-brown earth at Forbes, N.S.W. *Australian Journal of Soil Research* **29**: 263-270.

Cerri, C. C., Volkoff, B. & Andreaux, F. (1991) Nature and behaviour of organic matter in soils under natural forest, and after deforestation, burning and cultivation, near Manaus. *Forest Ecology and Management* **38**: 247-257.

Chen, H., Hou, R., Gong, Y., Li, H., Fan, M. & Kuzyakov, Y. (2009) Effects of 11 years of conservation tillage on soil organic matter fractions in wheat monoculture in Loess Plateau of China. *Soil & Tillage Research* **106**(1): 85-94.

Chen, H., Marhan, S., Billen, N. & Stahr, K. (2009) Soil organic-carbon and total nitrogen stocks as affected by different land uses in Baden-Wurttemberg (southwest Germany). *Journal of Plant Nutrition and Soil Science* **172**: 32-42.

Chen, L., Gong, J., Fu, B., Huang, Z., Huang, Y. & Gui, L. (2007) Effects of land use conversion on soil organic carbon sequestration in the loess hilly area, loess Plateau of China. *Ecological Research* **22**: 641-648.

Chen, S., Liao, W., Liu, C., Wen, Z., Kincaid, R. L., Harrison, J. H., Elliott, D. C., Brown, M. D., Solana, A. E. & Stevens, D. J. (2003) Value-added chemicals from animal manure, PNNL-14495. In: Pacific Northwest National Laboratory, operated by Battelle for the U.S. Department of Energy.

Chen, Y. (2006) Study of Dynamic Soil Characteristics under Artificially Planted Caragana-Pearshrub. *Journal of Zhangzhou Teachers College (Nat. Sci.)* **3**: 83-88.

Chen, Z., Dikgwatlhe, S. B., Xue, J., Zhang, H., Chen, F. & Xiao, X. (2015) Tillage impacts on net carbon flux in paddy soil of the Southern China. Journal of Cleaner Production. *Journal of Cleaner Production* **103**(15): 70-76.

Cheng-Fang, L., Dan-Na, Z., Zhi-Kui, K., Zhi-Sheng, Z., Jin-Ping, W., Ming-Li, C. & Cou-Gui, C. (2012) Effects of tillage and nitrogen fertilizers on $CH_4$ and $CO_2$ emissions and soil organic carbon in paddy fields of Central China. *PLoS ONE* **7**(5): 32642.

Chia, R. W., Kim, D. G. & Yimer, F. (2017) Can afforestation with Cupressus lusitanica restore soil C and N stocks depleted by crop cultivation to levels observed under native systems? . *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment* **242**: 67-75.

Chidumayo, E. N. & Kwibisa, L. (2003) Effects of deforestation on grass biomass and soil nutrient status in miombo woodland, Zambia. . *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **96**: 97-105.

Chiti, T., Grieco, E., Perugini, L., Rey, A. & Valentini, R. (2014) Effect of the replacement of tropical forests with tree plantations on soil organic carbon levels in the Jomoro district, Ghana. *Plant Soil* **375**: 47-59.

Chone, T., Andreux, F., Correa, J. C., Volkoff, B. & Cerri, C. C. (1991) Changes in organic matter on an Oxisol from the Central Amazonian forest during eight years as pasture determined by 13C isotope composition. *Developments in Geochemistry* **6**.

Choudhary, V. K., Kumar, P. S. & Bhagawati, R. (2013) Response of tillage and in situ moisture conservation on alteration of soil and morpho-physiological differences in maize under Eastern Himalayan region of India. *Soil & Tillage Research* **134**: 41-48.

Clapp, C. E., Allmaras, R. R., Layese, M. F., Linden, D. R. & Dowdy, R. H. (2000) Soil organic carbon and 13C abundance as related to tillage, crop residue, and nitrogen fertilization under continuous corn management in Minnesota. *Soil & Tillage Research* **55**: 127-142.

Cleveland, C. C., Townsend, A. R., Schmidt, S. K. & Constance, B. C. (2003) Soil microbial dynamics and biogeochemistry in tropical forests and pastures, southwestern Costa Rica. *Ecological Applications* **13**: 314-326.

Collins, H. P., Blevins, R. L., Bundy, L. G., Christenson, D. R., Dick, W. A., Huggins, D. R. & Paul, E. A. (1999) Soil carbon dynamics in corn-based agroecosystems: results from carbon-13 natural abundance. *Soil Science Society American Journal* **63**: 584-591.

Collins, H. P., Elliott, E. T., Paustian, K., Bundy, L. G., Dick, W. A., Huggins, D. R., Smucker, A. J. M. & Paul, E. A. (2000) Soil carbon pools and fluxes in long-term Corn Belt agroecosystems. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* **32**(2): 157-168.

Conant, R. T., Paustian, K. & Elliott, E. T. (2001) Grassland management and conversion into grassland: effects on soil carbon. **11**(2): 343-355.

Conti, G., Perez-Harguindeguy, N., Quetier, F., Gorne, L. D., Jaureguiberry, P., Bertone, G. A., Enrico, L., Cuchiettie, A. & Diaz, S. (2014) Large changes in carbon storage under different land-use regimes in subtropical seasonally dry forests of southern South America. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment* **197**: 68-76.

Cook, R. L., Binkley, D., Mendes, J. C. T. & Stape, J. L. (2014) Soil carbon stocks and forest biomass following conversion of pasture to broadleaf and conifer plantations in Southeastern Brazil. *Forest Ecology and Management* **324**: 37-45.

Corazza, E. J., Silva, J. E., Resck, D. V. S. & Gomes, A. C. (1999) Behaviour of different management systems as a source or sink of carbon in relation to cerrado vegetation. *Revista Brasileira de Ciencia do Solo* **23**: 425-432.

Costantini, A., Cosentino, D. & Segat, A. (1996) Influence of tillage systems on biological properties of a Typic Argiudoll soil under continuous maize in central Argentina. *Soil & Tillage Research* **38**: 265-271.

da Silva-Junior, M. L., Desjardins, T., Sarrazin, M., Silva de Melo, V., da Silva Martins, P. F., Rodrigues, Santos, E. & de Carvalho, C. J. R. (2009) Carbon content in Amazonian Oxisols after forest conversion to pasture. *R. Bras. Ci. Solo* **33**: 1603-1611.

Dai, Q., Liu, G., Xue, S., Yu, N., Zhang, C. & Lan, X. (2008a) Active organic matter and carbon pool management index of soil at the abandoned cropland in erosion environment. *Journal of Northwest Forestry University* **23**(6): 24-28.

Dai, Q., Liu, G., Xue, S., Yu, N., Zhang, C. & Lan, X. (2008b) Dynamic of Plant Population Characteristics on Abandoned Arable Land in Eroded Hilly Loess Plateau. *Acta Agriculturae Boreali-occidentalis Sinica* **17**(4): 320-328.

Dalal, R. C. (1989) Long-term effects of no-tillage, crop residue, and nitrogen application on properties of a Vertisol. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **53**: 1511-1515.

Dalal, R. C., Harms, B. P., Krull, E. & Wang, W. J. (2005) Total soil organic matter and its labile pools following mulga (Acacia aneura) clearing for pasture development and cropping 1. Total and labile carbon. *Australian Journal of Soil Research*.

Dalal, R. C., Henderson, P. A. & Glasby, J. M. (1991) Organic matter and microbial biomass in a vertisol after 20 yr of zero tillage. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* **23**: 435-441.

Dalal, R. C. & Mayer, R. J. (1986) Long-term trends in fertility of soils under continuous cultivation and cereal cropping in Southern Queensland. I. Overall changes in soil properties and trends in winter cereal yields. *Australian Journal of Soil Research* **24**: 265-279.

D'Annunzio, R., Conche, S., Landais, D., Saint-Andre, L., Joffre, R. & Barthes, B. G. (2008) Pairwise comparison of soil organic particle-size distributions in native savannas and Eucalyptus plantations in Congo. *Forest Ecology and Management* **225**: 1050-1056.

Dawoe, E. K., Quashie-Sam, J. S. & Oppong, S. K. (2014) Effect of land-use conversion from forest to cocoa agroforest on soil characteristics and quality of a Ferric Lixisol in lowland humid Ghana. *Agroforest Systems* **88**: 87-99.

de Blecourt, M., Brumme, R., Xu, J., Corre, M. D. & Veldkamp, E. (2013) Soil Carbon Stocks Decrease following Conversion of Secondary Forests to Rubber (Hevea brasiliensis) Plantations. *PLoS ONE* **8**(7): 1-9.

de Camargo, P. B., Trumbore, S. E., Martinelli, L. A., Davidson, E. A., Nepstad, D. C. & Victoria, R. L. (1999) Soil carbon dynamics in regrowing forest of eastern Amazonia. *Global Change Biology* **5**: 693-702.

de Freitas, P. L., Blancaneaux, P., Gavinelli, E., Larre-Larrouy, M. C. & Feller, C. (2000) Nature and level of organic stock in clayey oxisols under different land use and management systems. *Pesquisa Agropecuaria Brasileira* **35**: 157-170.

de Koning, G. H. J., Veldkamp, E. & Lopez-Ulloa, M. (2003) Quantification of carbon sequestration in soils following pasture to forest conversion in northwestern Ecuador. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles*.

de Moraes, J. F. L., Neill, C., Volkoff, B., Cerri, C. C., Melillo, J., Lima, V. C. & Steudler, P. A. (2002) Soil carbon and nitrogen stocks following forest conversion to pasture in the Western Brazilian Amazon Basin. *Acta Scientiarum Universidade Estadual de Maringa* **70**: 63-81.

de Moraes, J. F. L., Volkoff, B., Cerri, C. C. & Bernoux, M. (1996) Soil properties under Amazon forest and changes due to pasture installation in Rondonia, Brazil. *Geoderma* **70**: 63-81.

de Neergaard, A., Magid, J. & Mertz, O. (2008) Soil erosion from shifting cultivation and other smallholder land use in Sarawak, Malaysia. *Agriculture Ecosystem & Environment* **125**: 182-190.

Dechert, G., Veldkamp, E. & Anas, I. (2004) Is soil degradation unrelated to deforestation? Examining soil parameters of land use systems in upland Central Sulawesi, Indonesia. *Plant and Soil* **265**: 197-209.

Delelegn , Y. T., Purahong, W., Blazevic, A., Yitaferu, B., Wubet, T., Goransson, H. & Godbold, D. L. (2017) Changes in land use alter soil quality and aggregate stability in the highlands of northern Ethiopia. *Nature Scientific Reports* **7**: 13602.

Denef, K., Zotarelli, L., B oddey, R. & Six, J. (2007) Microaggregate-associated carbon as a diagnostic fraction for management-induced changes in soil organic carbon in two Oxisols. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* **39**: 1165-1172.

Desjardins, T., Barros, E., Sarrazin, M., Girardin, C. & Mariotti, A. (2004) Effects of forest conversion to pasture on soil carbon content and dynamics in Brazilian Amazonia. *Agriculture Ecosystem & Environment* **103**: 365-373.

Detwiler, R. P. (1986) Land-Use Change and the Global Carbon-Cycle - the Role of Tropical Soils. *Biogeochemistry* **2**: 67-93.

Devine, S., Markewitz, D., Hendrix, P. & Coleman, D. (2014) Soil aggregates and associated organic matter under conventional tillage, no-tillage, and forest succession after three decades. *PLoS ONE* **9**(1).

Díaz-Zorita, M., Barraco, M. & Alvarez, C. (2004) Effects of twelve years of tillage practices on an Hapludoll from the Northwetern of Buenos Aires Province, Argentina. *Ciencia del Suelo* **22**: 11-18.

Dick, W. A. & Durkalski, J. T. (1997) *No-tillage production agriculture and carbon sequestration in a typic fragiudalf soil of northeastern Ohio*. Boca Raton, FL: CRC Press.

Dick, W. A., Edwards, W. M. & McCoy, E. L. (1997) Continuous application of no-tillage to Ohio soils: Changes in crop yields and organic matter-related soil properties. In: *Soil Organic Matter in Temperate Agroecosystems*, eds. P. E.A., K. Paustian, E. T. Elliott & C. V. Cole, Boca Raton, FL, USA: CRC Press, Inc.

Dikgwatlhe, S. B., Chen, Z., Lal, R., Zhang, H. & Chen, R. (2014) Changes in soil organic carbon and nitrogen as affected by tillage and residue management under wheat-maize cropping system in the North China Plain. *Soil & Tillage Research* **144**: 110-118.

Dimassi, B., Mary, B., Wylleman, R., Labreuche, J., Couture, D., Piraux, F. & Cohan, J. (2014) Long-term effect of contrasted tillage and crop management on soil carbon dynamics during 41 years. *Agriculture Ecosystem & Environment* **188**: 134-146.

Dolan, M. S., Clapp, C. E., Allmaras, R. R., Baker, J. M. & Molina, J. A. E. (2006) Soil organic carbon and nitrogen in a Minnesota soil as related to tillage, residue and nitrogen management. *Soil & Tillage Research* **89**(2): 221-231.

Dominguez, G. F., Garcia, G. V., Studdert, G. A., Agostini, M. A., Tourn, S. N. & Domingo, M. N. (2016) Is anaerobic mineralizable nitrogen suitable as a soil quality/health indicator? *Spanish Journal of Agricultural Research* **6**: 82-97.

Dou, F., Wright, A. & Hons, F. (2008) Sensitivity of labile soil organic carbon to tillage in wheat-based cropping systems. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **72**: 1445-1453.

Du, Z., Ren, T. & Hu, C. (2010) Tillage and residue removal effects on soil carbon and nitrogen storage in the North China Plain. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **74**: 197-202.

Du, Z., Ren, T., Hu, C. & Zhang, Q. (2015) Transition from intensive tillage to no-till enhances carbon sequestration in microaggregates of surface soil in the North China Plain. *Soil & Tillage Research* **146**: 26-31.

Duiker, S. W. & Lal, R. (1999) Crop residue and tillage effects on carbon sequestration in a Luvisol in central Ohio. *Soil & Tillage Research* **52**: 73-81.

Eaton, J. M. & Lawrence, D. (2009) Loss of carbon sequestration potential after several decades of shifting cultivation in the Southern Yucatan. Forest Ecology and Management. *Forest Ecology and Management* **258**: 949-958.

Eclesia, R. P., Jobbagy, E. G., Jackson, R. B., Biganzoli, F. & Piñeiro, G. (2012) Shifts in soil organic carbon for plantation and pasture establishment in native forests and grasslands of South America. *Global Change Biology* **18**: 3237-3251.

Eden, M. J., McGregor, D. F. M. & Vieira, N. A. Q. (1990) The Maraca Rain-Forest Project. 3. Pasture Development on Cleared Forest Land in Northern Amazonia. *Geographical Journal* **156**: 283-296.

Edwards, J. H., Woods, C. W., Thurlow, D. L. & Ruf, M. E. (1992) Tillage and crop rotation effects on fertility status of a Hapludult soil. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **56**: 1577-1582.

Eghball, B., Mielke, L. N., McCallister, D. L. & Doran, J. W. (1994) Distribution of organic carbon and inorganic nitrogen in a soil under various tillage and crop sequences. *Soil & Water Conservation* **49**: 201-205.

Ekanade, O. (1991) The nature of soil properties under mature forest and plantations of fruiting and exotic trees in the tropical rain forest fringes of SW Nigeria. *Journal of World Forest Resource Management* **5**: 101-114.

Elmore, A. J. & Asner, G. P. (2006) Effects of grazing intensity on soil carbon stocks following deforestation of a Hawaiian dry tropical forest. *Global Change Biology* **12**: 1761-1772.

England, J. R., Paul, K. I., Cunningham, S. C., Madhavan, D. B., Baker, T. G., Read, Z., Wilson, B. R., Cavagnaro, T. R., Lewis, T., Perring, M. P., Herrmann, T. & Polglase, P. J. (2016) Previous land use and climate influence differences in soil organic carbon following reforestation of agricultural land with mixed-species plantings. *Agriculture Ecosystems and Environment* **227**: 61-72.

Epron, D., Marsden, C., M'Bou, A. T., Saint-Andre, L., d'Annunzio, R. & Nouvellon, Y. (2009) Soil carbon dynamics following afforestation of a tropical savannah with Eucalyptus in Congo. *Plant and Soil* **323**: 309-322.

e-RA. (2013) The electronic Rothamsted Archive. In.

Erickson, H., Keller, M. & Davidson, E. (2001) Nitrogen oxide fluxes and nitrogen cycling during postagricultural succession and forest fertilization in the humid tropics. *Ecosystems* **4**: 67-84.

Fabrizzi, K. P., Moron, A. & Garcia, F. O. (2003) Soil carbon and nitrogen organic fractions in degraded vs. non-degraded Mollisols in Argentina. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **67**: 1831-1841.

Fabrizzi, K. P., Rice, C. W., Amado, T. J. C., Fiorin, J., Barbagelata, P. & Melchiori, R. (2009) Protection of soil organic C and N in temperate and tropical soils: effect of native and agroecosystems. *Biogeochemistry* **92**: 129-143.

Fan, R. Q., Yang, X. M., Drury, C. F., Reynolds, W. D. & Zhang, X. P. (2014) Spatial distributions of soil chemical and physical properties prior to planting soybean in soil under ridge-, no- and contentional-tillage in a maize-soybean rotation. *Soil Use and Management* **30**: 414-422.

Farley, K. A., Kelly, E. F. & Hofstede, R. G. M. (2004) Soil organic carbon and water retention after conversion of grasslands to pine plantations in the Ecuadorian Andes. *Ecosystems* **7**: 729-739.

Feiziene, D., Feiza, V., Slepetiene , A., Liaudanskiene, I., Kadziene, G., Deveikyte, I. & Vaideliene, A. (2011) Long-term influence of tillage and fertilization on net carbon dioxide exchange rate on two soils with different textures. *Journal of Environmental Quality* **40**: 1787-1796.

Feldpausch, T. R., Rondon, M. A., Fernandes, E. C. M., Riha, S. J. & Wandelli, E. (2004) Carbon and nutrient accumulation in secondary forests regenerating on pastures in central Amazonia. *Ecological Applications* **14**: S164-S176.

Feller, C., Albrecht, A., Blanchart, E., Cabidoche, Y. M., Chevallier, T., Hartmann, C., Eschenbrenner, V., Larre-Larrouy, M. C. & Ndandou, J. F. (2001) Soil organic carbon sequestration in tropical areas. General considerations and analysis of some edaphic determinants for Lesser Antilles soils. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* **61**: 19-31.

Fernandes, S. A. P., Bernoux, M., Cerri, C. C., Feigl, B. J. & Piccolo, M. C. (2002) Seasonal variation of soil chemical properties and $CO_2$ and $CH_4$ fluxes in unfertilized and P-fertilized pastures in an Ultisol of the Brazilian Amazon. *Geoderma* **107**: 227-241.

Fernandez, I., Carrasco, B. & Cabaneiro, A. (2012) Evolution of soil organic matter composition and edaphic carbon effluxes following oak forest clearing for pasture: climate change implications. *European Journal of Forest Research* **131**: 1681-1693.

Ferreras, L. A., Costa, J. L., Garcia, F. O. & Pecorari, C. (2000) Effect of no-tillage on some soil physical properties of a structural degraded Petrocalcic Paleudoll of the southern "Pampa" of Argentina. *Soil & Tillage Research* **54**: 31-39.

Fettell, N. & Gill, H. (1985) Long-term effects of tillage, stubble and nitrogen management on properties of a red-brown earth. *Australian Journal of Experimental Agriculture* **35**: 923-928.

Fisher, M. J., Rao, I. M., Ayarza, M. A., Lascano, C. E., Sanz, J. I., Thomas, R. J. & Vera, R. R. (1994) Carbon storage by introduced deep-rooted grasses in the South American savannas. *Nature* **371**: 236-238.

Fleige, H. & Baeumer, K. (1974) Effect of zero-tillage on organic carbon and total nitrogen content, and their distribution in different N-fractions in loessial soils. *Agro-Ecosystems* **1**: 19-29.

Follett, R. F., Paul, E. A., Leavitt, S. W., Halvorson, A. D., Lyon, D. & Peterson, G. A. (1997) Carbon isotope ratios of Great Plains soils and in wheat-fallow systems. *Soil Science Society American Journal* **61**: 1068-1077.

Follett, R. F. & Peterson, G. A. (1988) Surface soil nutrient distribution as affected by wheat-fallow tillage systems. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **52**: 141-147.

Franzluebbers, A. J. & Arshad, M. A. (1996) Water-stable aggregation and organic matter in four soils under conventional and zero tillage. *Canadian Journal of Soil Science* **76**: 387-393.

Franzleubbers, A. J., Hons, F. M. & Zuberer, D. A. (1995) Soil organic carbon, microbial biomass, and mineralizable carbon and nitrogen in sorghum. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **59**: 460-466.

Franzluebbers, A. J., Langdale, G. W. & Schomberg, H. H. (1999) Soil carbon, nitrogen, and aggregation in response to type and frequency of tillage. *Soil Science Society of American Journal* **63**: 349-355.

Franzluebbers, A. J. & Stuedemann, J. A. (2002) Particulate and non-particulate fractions of soil Organic carbon under pastures in the Southern Piedmont USA. *Environmental Pollution* **116**(1): 53-62.

Freibauer, A. (1996) Short Term Effects of Land Use on Aggregates, Soil Organic Matter, and P Status of a Clayey Cerrado Oxisol, Brazil. In: p. 55. University Bayreuth, Bayreuth.

Freitas, P. L., Blancaneaux, P., Gavinelly, E., Larre-Larrouy, M. C. & Feller, C. (2000) Nivel e natureza do estoque organico de latossols sob diferentes sistemas de uso e manejo. *Pesquisa Agropecuaria Brasilia* **35**: 157-170.

Freixo, A. A., Machado, P., dos Santos, H. P., Silva, C. A. & Fadigas, F. (2002) Soil organic carbon and fractions of a Rhodic Ferralsol under the influence of tillage and crop rotation systems in southern Brazil. *Soil & Tillage Research* **64**: 221-230.

Freixo, A. A., Machado, P. L. O. A., Guimaraes, C. M., Silva, C. A. & Fadigas, F. S. (2002) Carbon and nitrogen storage and organic fraction distribution of a Cerrado Latosol under different cultivation systems. *Revista Brasileira de Ciencia do Solo* **26**: 425-434.

Fu, B., Chen, L., Ma, K., Zhou, H. & Wang, J. (2000) The relationships between land use and soil conditions in the hilly area of the loess plateau in northern Shaanxi, China. *Catena* **39**: 69-78.

Fu, B. J., Guo, X. D. & Chen, L. D. (2001) Soil nutrient changes due to land use changes in Northern China: a case study in Zunhua County, Hebei Province. *Soil Use and Management* **17**: 294-296.

Fu, H., Chen, Y., Zhou, Z., Ai, D. & Zhou, Z. (2003) Change of vegetation and soil environment of desert grassland in the early period of restoration in Alxa,Inner Mongolia. *Journal of Desert Research* **23**(6): 661-664.

Fuhrmann, S., Neufeldt, H., Westerhof, R., Ayarza, M. A., da Silva, J. E. & Zech, W. (1999) *Soil organic carbon, carbohydrates, amino sugars, and potentially mineralisable nitrogen under different land-use systems in Oxisols of the Brazilian Cerrados*. Cali, Columbia: CIAT Publ.

Fujisaka, S., Castilla, C., Escobar, G., Rodrigues, V., Veneklaas, E. J., Thomas, R. & Fisher, M. (1998) The effects of forest conversion on annual crops and pastures: Estimates of carbon emissions and plant species loss in a Brazilian Amazon colony. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **69**: 17-26.

Gál, A., Vyn, T. J., Micheli, E., Kladivko, E. J. & McFee, W. W. (2007) Soil carbon and nitrogen accumulation with long-term no-till versus moldboard plowing overestimated with tilled-zone sampling depths. *Soil & Tillage Research* **96**(1-2): 42-51.

Galantini, J. A., Iglesias, J. O., Cutini, H. R., Kruger, H. R. & Venanzi, S. (2006) Tillage Systems in the SW of Buenos Aires province. Long term effect on soil organic fractions and porosity. *Rev. Investigaciones Agropecuarias* **35**: 15-30.

Gamboa, A. M. & Galicia, L. (2011) Differential influence of land use/cover change on topsoil carbon and microbial activity in low-latitude temperate forests. *Agriculture Ecosystem & Environment* **142**: 280-290.

Gami, S. K., Ladha, J. K., Pathak, H., Shah, M. P., Pasuquin, E., Pandey, S. P., Hobbs, P. R., Joshy, D. & Mishra, R. (2001) Long-term changes in yield and soil fertility in a twenty-year rice-wheat experiment in Nepal. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* **34**: 73-78.

Garcia-Franco, N., Wiesmeier, M., Goberna, M., Martinez-Mena, M. & Albaladejo, J. (2014) Carbon dynamics after afforestation of semiarid shrublands: Implications of site preparation techniques. *Forest Ecology and Management* **319**: 107-115.

Garcia-Oliva, F., Casar, I., Morales, P. & Maass, J. M. (1994) Forest-to-pasture conversion influences on soil organic-carbon dynamics in a tropical deciduous forest. *Oecologia* **99**: 392-396.

Garcia-Oliva, F., Lancho, J. F. G., Montano, N. M. & Islas, P. (2006) Soil Carbon and nitrogen dynamics followed by a forest-to-pasture conversion in western Mexico. *Agroforestry Systems* **66**: 93-100.

Garcia-Oliva, F., Sanford, R. L. & Kelly, E. (1999) Effects of slash-and-burn management on soil aggregate organic C and N in a tropical deciduous forest. *Geoderma* **88**: 1-12.

Garcia-Prechac, F., Ernst, O., Siri-Prieto, G. & Terra, J. A. (2004) Integrating no-till into crop-pasture rotations in Uruguay. *Soil & Tillage Research* **77**(1): 1-13.

Geissen, V., Pena-Pena, K. & Huerta, E. (2009) Effects of different land use on soil chemical properties, decomposition rate and earthworm communities in tropical Mexico. *Pedobiologia* **53**: 75-86.

Ghimire, R., Adhikari, K., Chen, Z., Shah, S. & Dahal, K. (2012) Soil organic carbon sequestration as affected by tillage, crop residue, and nitrogen application in rice-wheat rotation system. *Paddy and Water Environment* **10**(2): 95-102.

Ghuman, B. S., Lal, R. & Shearer, W. (1991) Land Clearing and Use in the Humid Nigerian Tropics. 1. Soil Physical-Properties. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **55**: 178-183.

Ghuman, B. S. & Sur, H. S. (2001) Tillage and residue management effects on soil properties and yields of rainfed maize and wheat in a subhumid subtropical climate. *Soil & Tillage Research* **58**: 1-10.

Girma, T. (1998) Effect of cultivation on physical and chemical properties of a Vertisol in Middle Awash Valley, Ethiopia. *Community Soil Science Plant Analysis* **29**: 587-598.

Givens, G. H. & Hoeting, J. A. (2005) *Computational statistics.* New York, NY: John Wiley & Sons.

Gong, J., Chen, L., Fu, B., Li, Y., Huang, Z., Huang, Y. & Peng, H. (2004) Effects of land use and vegetation restoration on soil quality in a small catchment of the Loess Plateau. *Chinese Journal of Applied Ecology* **15**(12): 2292-2296.

Gosling, P., van der Gast, C. & Bending, G. D. (2017) Converting highly productive arable cropland in Europe to grassland: a poor candidate for carbon sequestration. *Nature Scientific Reports* **7**: 10493.

Green, V. S., Stott, D. E., Cruz, J. C. & Curi, N. (2007) Tillage impacts on soil biological activity and aggregation in a Brazilian Cerrado Oxisol. *Soil & Tillage Research* **92**(1-2): 114-121.

Gregorich, E. G., Ellert, B. H., Drury, C. F. & Liang, B. C. (1996) Fertilization effects on soil organic matter turnover and corn residue C storage. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **60**: 472-476.

Guggenberger, G. & Zech, W. (1999) Soil organic matter composition under primary forest, pasture, and secondary forest succession, Region Huetar Norte, Costa Rica. *Forest Ecology and Management* **124**: 93-104.

Gwenzi, W., Gotosa, J., Chakanetsa, S. & Mutema, Z. (2009) Effects of tillage systems on soil organic carbon dynamics, structural stability and crop yields in irrigated wheat (Triticum aestivum L.)-cotton (Gossypium hirsutum L.) rotation in semi-arid Zimbabwe. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* **83**.

Halvorson, A. D., Vigil, M. F., Peterson, G. A. & Elliott, E. T. (1997) *Long-term tillage and crop residue management study at Akron, Colorado*. Boca Raton, FL: CRC PRESS.

Halvorson, A. D., Wienhold, B. J. & Black, A. L. (2002) Tillage, nitrogen, and cropping system effects on soil carbon sequestration. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **66**: 906-912.

Han, J., Han, Y., Sun, T. & Wang, X. (2004) Effects of returning cultivated land to herbage on soil organic matter and nitrogen in the agro-pastoral transitional zone of north China. *Acta Prataculturae Sinica* **13**(4): 21-28.

Han, Y., Han, J., Wang, K. & Zhang, Y. (2005) Effects of utilization periods on cropland soil chemical properties in the farming to pastoral transitional zone after replaced with pasture. *Pratacultural Science* **22**(3): 50-53.

Hansmeyer, T. L., Linden, D. R., Allan, D. L. & Huggins, D. R. (1997) *Determining carbon dynamics under no-till, ridge-till, chisel, and moldboard tillage systems within a corn and soybean cropping sequence*. Boca Raton, FL: CRC Press.

Hao, X., Chang, C. & Lindwall, C. W. (2001) Tillage and crop sequence effects on organic carbon and total nitrogen content in an irrigated Alberta soil. *Soil & Tillage Research* **62**: 167-169.

Hao, X. H., Liu, S. L., Wu, J. S. & Hu, R. G. (2008) Effect of long-term application of inorganic fertilizer and organic amendments on soil organic matter and microbial biomass in three subtropical paddy soils. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* **81**: 17-24.

Harden, J. W., Sharpe, J. M., Parton, W. J., Ojima, D. S., Fries, T. L., Huntington, T. G. & Dabney, S. M. (1999) Dynamic replacement and loss of soil carbon on eroding cropland. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* **13**: 885-901.

Hartemink, A. E. (1997) Soil fertility decline in some major soil groupings under permanent cropping in Tanga region, Tanzania. *Geoderma* **75**: 215-229.

Havlin, J. L. & Kissel, D. E. (1997) *Management effects on soil organic carbon and nitrogen in the east-central Great Plains of Kansas*. Boca Raton, FL.: CRC Press.

He, X., Chang, Q., Wen, Z., Jiao, F. & Li, R. (2006) Desertified soil fertility under different artificial vegetations in farming-pasturing interlock zone of northern Shaanxi Province. *Journal of Desert Research* **26**(6): 915-919.

Hébert, M., Karam, A. & Parent, L. E. (1991). Mineralization of Nitrogen and Carbon in Soils Amended with Composted Manure. *Biological Agriculture & Horticulture* 7(4): 349-361.

Heenan, D. P., McGhies, W. J., Thomson, F. M. & Chan, K. Y. (1995) Decline in soil organic carbon and total nitrogen in relation to tillage stubble management and rotation. *Australian Journal of Experimental Agriculture* **35**: 877-884.

Heinze, S., Rauber, R. & Joergensen, R. G. (2010) Influence of mouldboard plough and rotary harrow tillage on microbial biomass and nutrient stocks in two long-term experiments on loess derived Luvisols. *Applied Soil Ecology* **46**: 405-412.

Hendrix, P. F. (1997) *Long-term patterns of plant production and soil carbon dynamics in a Georgia piedmont agroecosystem.* Boca Raton, FL.: CRC Press.

Hermle, S., Anken, T., Leifeld, J. & Weisskopf, P. (2008) The effect of the tillage system on soil organic carbon content under moist, cold-temperate conditions. *Soil & Tillage Research* **98**(1): 94-105.

Hernanz, J. L., L opez, R., Navarrete, L. & Sanchez-Giron, V. (2002) Long-term effects of tillage systems and rotations on soil structural stability and organic carbon stratification in semiarid central Spain. *Soil & Tillage Research* **66**: 129-141.

Hernanz, J. L., Sanchez-Giron, V. & Navarrete, L. (2009) Soil carbon sequestration and stratification in a cereal/leguminous crop rotation with three tillage systems in semiarid conditions. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **133**(1-2): 114-122.

Hertl, D., Harteveld, M. A. & Leuschner, C. (2009) Conversion of a tropical forest into agroforest alters the fine root-related carbon flux to the soil. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* **41**: 481-490.

Hertnanz, J. L., Sanchez-Giron, V. & Navarrete, L. (2009) Soil carbon sequestration and stratification in a cereal/leguminous crop rotation with three tillage systems in semiarid conditions. *Agriculture Ecosystem & Environment* **133**: 114-122.

Higashi, T., Yunghui, M., Komatsuzaki, M., Miura, S., Hirata, T., Araki, H., Kaneko, N. & Ohta, H. (2014) Tillage and cover crop species affect soil organic carbon in Andosol, Kanto, Japan. *Soil & Tillage Research* **138**: 64-72.

Hölscher, D., Ludwig, B., Moller, R. F. & Folster, H. (1997) Dynamic of soil chemical parameters in shifting agriculture in the Eastern Amazon. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **66**: 153-163.

Hou, R., Ouyang, Z., Li, Y., Tyler, D., Li, F. & Wilson, G. (2011) Effects of tillage and residue management on soil organic carbon and total nitrogen in the North China Plain. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **76**: 230-240.

Hou, X., Han, X., Wang, S. & Song, C. (2008) Different Land Uses and Management Effects on Soil Fertilities in Black Soil. *Journal of Soil and Water Conservation* **22**(6): 99-104.

Hsieh, Y. P. (1996) Soil organic carbon pools of two tropical soils inferred by carbon signatures. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **60**: 1117-1121.

Hu , Y., Zeng, D., Fan, Z. & Ai, G. Y. (2007) Effects of degraded sandy grassland afforestation on soil quality in semi-arid area of Northern China. *Chinese Journal of Applied Ecology* **18**(11): 2391-2397.

Huang, D., Wang, K. & Wu, W. L. (2007) Dynamics of soil physical and chemical properties and vegetation succession characteristics during grassland desertification under sheep grazing in an agro-pastoral transition zone in Northern China. *Journal of Arid Environments* **70**: 120-136.

Huang, L.-M., Thompson, A., Zhang, G.-L., Chen, L.-M., Han, G.-Z. & Gong, Z.-T. (2015) The use of chronosequences in studies of paddy soil evolution: a review. *Geoderma* **237**: 199-210.

Huggins, D. R., Allmaras, R. R., Clapp, C. E., Lamb, J. A. & Randall, G. W. (2007) Corn-Soybean sequence and tillage effects on soil carbon dynamics and storage. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **71**(1): 145-154.

Huggins, D. R. & Fuchs, D. J. (1997) Long-term N management effects on corn yield and soil C of an aquic haplustoll in Minnesota. In Soil Organic Matter In Temperate Agroecosystems. In: *Soil Organic Matter in Temperate Agroecosystems*, eds. E. A. Paul, E. T. Elliott, K. Paustian & C. V. Cole, pp. 317-333. Boca Raton: CRC Press.

Hughes, R. F., Kauffman, J. B. & Cummings, D. L. (2000) Fire in the Brazilian Amazon 3. Dynamics of biomass, C, and nutrient pools in regenerating forests. *Oecologia* **124**: 574-588.

Hughes, R. F., Kauffman, J. B. & Cummings, D. L. (2002) Dynamics of aboveground and soil carbon and nitrogen stocks and cycling of available nitrogen along a land-use gradient in Rondonia, Brazil. *Ecosystems* **5**: 244-259.

Hughes, R. F., Kauffman, J. B. & Jaramillo, V. J. (2000) Ecosystem-scale impacts of deforestation and land use in a humid tropical region of Mexico. *Ecological Applications* **10**: 515-527.

Hulugalle, N. R. (2000) Carbon sequestration in irrigated vertisols under cotton-based farming systems. *Community Soil Science Plant Analysis* **31**: 645-654.

Hussain, I., Olson, K. R., Wander, M. M. & Karlen, D. L. (1999) Adaption of soil quality indices and application to three tillage systems in southern Illinois. *Soil & Tillage Research* **50**: 237-249.

Ihori, T., Burke, I. C., Lauenroth, W. K. & Coffin, D. P. (1995) Effects of cultivation and abandonment on soil organic matter in northeastern Colorado. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **59**: 1112-1119.

Ishizuka, S., Iswandi, A., Nakajima, Y., Yonemura, S., Sudo, S., Tsuruta, H. & Murdiyaso, D. (2005) The variation of greenhouse gas emissions from soils of various land-use/cover types in Jambi province, Indonesia. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* **71**: 17-32.

Islam, K. R. & Weil, R. R. (2000) Land use effects on soil quality in a tropical forest ecosystem of Bangladesh. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* **79**: 9-16.

Ismail, I., Blevins, R. L. & Frye, W. W. (1994) Long-term no-tillage effects on soil properties and continuous corn yields. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **58**: 193-198.

Jagadamma, S. & Lal, R. (2010) Distribution of organic carbon in physical fractions of soils as affected by agricultural management. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* **46**(6): 543-554.

Jakelaitis, A., da Silva, A. A., dos Santos, J. B. & Vivian, R. (2008) Quality of soil surface layer under forest, pastures and cropped areas. Pesquisa Agropecuaria Tropical. *Pesquisa Agropecuaria Tropical* **38**: 118-127.

Janzen, H. H., Johnston, A. M., Carefoot, J. M. & Lindwall, C. W. (1997) Soil organic matter dynamics in long-term experiments in southern Alberta. In: *Soil Organic Matter in Temperate Agroecosystems*, eds. E. A. Paul, E. T. Elliott, K. Paustian & C. V. Cole, pp. 317-333. Boca Raton: CRC Press.

Jaramillo, V. J., Kauffman, J. B., Renteria-Rodriguez, L., Cummings, D. L. & Ellingson, L. J. (2003) Biomass, carbon, and nitrogen pools in Mexican tropical dry forest landscapes. *Ecosystems* **6**: 609-629.

Jarecki, M. K. & Lal, R. (2010) Crop management for soil carbon sequestration. *Critical Reviews in Plant Sciences* **22**(6): 471-502.

Jarvis, R. (1996) Nineteen years of no-till – the effects on soil properties and crop yield. In: *Proceedings of no-till conference*, pp. 20-25. Katanning, WA: Department of Agriculture Western Australia.

Jemai, I., Aissa, N. B., Guirat, S. B., Ben-Hammouda, M. & Gallali, T. (2012) On-farm assessment of tillage impact on the vertical distribution of soil organic carbon and structural soil properties in a semiarid region in Tunisia. *Journal of Environmental Management* **113**: 488-494.

Jemai, I., Aissa, N. B., S.B., G., Ben-Hammouda, M. & Gallali, T. (2013) Impact of three and seven years of no-tillage on the soil water storage, in the plant root zone, under a dry subhumid Tunisian climate. *Soil Tillage & Research* **126**: 26-33.

Jenkinson, D. S. (1990) The turnover of organic carbon and nitrogen in soil. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society B: Biological Sciences* **329**: 361-368.

Jenkinson, D. S. & Johnston, A. E. (1977) Soil organic matter in the Hoosefield Continuous Barley Experiment. In: *Report for 1976, Part 2,* pp. 87-101.

Jia, S., He, X. & Chen, Y. (2004) Effect of Land Abandonment on Soil Organic Carbon Sequestration in Loess Hilly Areas. *Journal of Soil and Water Conservation* **18**(3): 78-81.

Jia, X., Li, X. & Li, Y. (2007) Soil organic carbon and nitrogen dynamics during the re-vegetation progress in the arid desert region. *Plant Ecology (Chinese Version)* **31**: 66-74.

Jimenez, J. J., Lal, R., Leblanc, H. A. & Russo, R. O. (2007) Soil organic carbon pool under native tree plantations in the Caribbean lowlands of Costa Rica. . *Forest Ecology & Management* **241**: 134-144.

Juma, N. G., Izaurralde, R. C., Robertson, J. A. & McGill, W. B. (1997) Crop yield and soil organic matter trends over 60 years in a typic cryoboralf at Breton, Alberta. In: *Soil Organic Matter in Temperate Agroecosystems*, eds. E. A. Paul, E. T. Elliott, K. Paustian & C. V. Cole, pp. 317-333. Boca Raton: CRC Press.

Jun, W. & Liqing, S. (2007) Efects of Land Use on Soil Nutrients in Tibetan Region, Northwest Yunnan, China. *Journal of Northeast Forestry University* **35**(10): 45-47.

Juo, A. S. R., Franzluebbers, K., Dabiri, A. & Ikhile, B. (1995) Changes in soil properties during long-term fallow and continuous cultivation after forest clearing in Nigeria. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **56**(9-18).

Juo, A. S. R. & Lal, R. (1977) Effect of fallow and continuous cultivation on chemical and physical properties of an Alfisol in western Nigeria. *Plant and Soil* **47**: 567-584.

Juo, A. S. R. & Lal, R. (1979) Nutrient Profile in a Tropical Alfisol under Conventional and No-Till Systems. *Soil Science* **127**: 168-173.

Kainer, K. A., Duryea, M. L., de Macedo, N. C. & Williams, K. (1998) Brazil nut seedling establishment and autecology in extractive reserves of Acre, Brazil. *Ecological Applications* **8**: 397-410.

Karhu, K., Wall, A., Vanhala, P., Liski, J., Esala, M. & Regina, K. (2011) Effects of afforestation and deforestation on boreal soil carbon stocks-Comparison of measured C stocks with Yasso07 model results. *Geoderma* **164**: 33-45.

Karlen, D. L., Kumar, A., Kanwar, R. S., Cambardella, C. A. & Colvin, T. S. (1998) Tillage system effects on 15-year carbon-based and simulated N budgets in a tile-drained Iowa field. *Soil & Tillage Research* **48**: 155-165.

Karlen, D. L., Wollenhaupt, N. C., Erbach, D. C., Berry, E. C., Swan, J. B., Eash, N. S. & Jordahl, J. L. (1994) Long-term tillage effects on soil quality. *Soil & Tillage Research* **32**: 313-327.

Kawanabe, S., Nan, Y., Zhang, S. & Oshida, T. (2000) A Change of Vegetation and Soil of the Desertified Grasslands in the Process of Recovery. 1. At the sites of the sand dune and the flat sand land. *Soil and Water Conservation Technology Bulletin* **4**: 16-20.

Keith, A. M., Rowe, R. L., Parmar, K., Perks, M. P., Mackie, E., Dondini, M. & McNamara, N. P. (2015) Implications of land-use change to short rotation forestry in Great Britain for soil and biomass carbon. *Global Change Biology Bioenergy* **7**: 541-552.

King, J. A. & Campbell, B. M. (1994) Soil organic matter relations in 5 land-cover types in Miombo Region (Zimbabwe). *Forest Ecology and Management* **67**: 225-239.

Kölbl, A., Schad, P., Jahn, R., Amelung, W., Bannert, A., Cao, Z. H., Fiedler, S., Kalbitz K., Lehndorff, E., Müller-Niggemann, C., Schloter, M., Schwark, L., Vogelsang, V., Wissing, L. & Kögel-Knabner, I. (2014) Accelerated soil formation due to paddy management on marshlands (Zhejiang Province, China). *Geoderma* **228-229**: 67-89.

Kotto-Same, J., Woomer, P. L., Appolinaire, M. & Louis, Z. (1997) Carbon dynamics in slash-and-burn agriculture and land use alternatives of the humid forest zone in Cameroon. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **65**: 245-256.

Koutika, L. S., Bartoli, F., Andreux, F., Cerri, C. C., Burtin, G., Chone, T. & Philippy, R. (1997) Organic matter dynamics and aggregation in soils under rain forest and pastures of increasing age in the eastern Amazon Basin. *Geoderma* **76**: 87-112.

Krishnaswamy, J. & Richter, D. D. (2002) Properties of advanced weathering-stage soils in tropical forests and pastures. *Soil Science Society American Journal* **66**: 244-253.

Kruger, H. R. (1996) Tillage methods and variation of chemical properties in an Entic Haplustoll. *Cienc. Suelo* **14**: 53-55.

Kumar, S., Kadono, A., Lal, R. & Dick, W. (2012) Long-term no-till impacts on organic carbon and properties of two contrasting soils and corn yields in Ohio. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **76**(5): 1798-1809.

Kumar, S., Nakajima, T., Mbonimpa, E. G., Gautam, S., Somireddy, U. R., Kadono, A., Lal, R., Chintala, R., Rafique, R. & Fausey, N. (2014) Long-term tillage and drainage influences on soil organic carbon dynamics, aggregate stability and corn yield. *Soil Science and Plant Nutrition* **60**(1): 108-118.

Kushwaha, C. P., Tripathi, S. K. & Singh, K. P. (2000) Variations in soil microbial biomass and n availability due to residue and tillage management in a dryland rice agroecosystem. *Soil & Tillage Research* **56**: 153-166.

Küstermann, B., Munch, J. C. & Hülsbergen, K. J. (2013) Effects of soil tillage and fertilization on resource efficiency and greenhouse gas emissions in a long-term field experiment in Southern Germany. *European Journal of Agronomy* **49**: 61-73.

Laboratories, E.-A. (2018) Interactive common feed profiles. In: https://equi-analytical.com/interactive-common-feed-profile/: Equi-Analytical Laboratories.

Lal, R. (1998) Land use and soil management effects on soil organic matter dynamics on alfisols in western Nigeria. In: *Soil Processes and the Carbon Cycle*, eds. R. Lal, J. M. Kimble, R. F. Follett & B. A. Stewart, pp. 109-126.

Lal, R. (1998) Soil quality changes under continuous cropping for seventeen seasons of an alfisol in western Nigeria. *Land Degradation and Development* **9**: 259-274.

Lal, R., Mahboubi, A. A. & Fausey, N. R. (1994) Long-term tillage and rotation effects on properties of a central Ohio soil. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **58**: 517-522.

Lammerding, D., Hontoria, C., Tenorio, J. & Walter, I. (2010) Mediterranean dryland farming: effect of tillage practices on selected soil properties. *Agronomy Journal* **103**(2): 382-389.

Larney, F. J., Bremer, E., Janzen, H. H., Johnston, A. M. & Lindwall, C. W. (1997) Changes in total, mineralizable and light fraction soil organic matter with cropping and tillage intensities in semiarid southern Alberta, Canada. *Soil & Tillage Research* **42**: 229-240.

Laudicina, V. A., Novara, A., Gristina, L. & Badalucco, L. (2014) Soil carbon dynamics as affected by long-term contrasting cropping systems and tillages under semiarid Mediterranean climate. *Applied Soil Ecology* **73**: 140-147.

Lavado, R. S., Porcelli, C. A. & Alvarez, R. (1999) Concentration and distribution of extractable elements in a soil as affected by tillage systems and fertilization. *Science of the Total Environment* **232**: 185-191.

Lemenih, M., Karltun, E. & Olsson, M. (2005) Assessing soil chemical and physical property responses to deforestation and subsequent cultivation in smallholders farming system in Ethiopia. . *Agriculture Ecosystem & Environment* **105**: 373-386.

Lemenih, M., Karltun, E. & Olsson, M. (2005) Soil organic matter dynamics after deforestation along a farm field chronosequence in southern highlands of Ethiopia. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **109**: 9-19.

Lemma, B., Kleja, D. B., Nilsson, I. & Olsson, M. (2006) Soil carbon sequestration under different exotic tree species in southwestern highlands of Ethiopia. *Geoderma* **136**: 886-898.

Lepsch, I. F., Menk, J. R. F. & Oliveira, J. B. (1994) Carbon Storage and Other Properties of Soils under Agriculture and Natural Vegetation in Sao-Paulo State, Brazil. *Soil Use and Management* **10**: 34-42.

Li, M., Dong, Y., Qi, Y. & Geng, Y. (2005) Effect of Land-use change on the contents of C & N in Temperate Grassland Soils *Grassland of China* **27**(1): 1-6.

Li, X. G., Wang, Z. F., Ma , Q. F. & Li, F. M. (2007) Crop cultivation and intensive grazing affect organic C pools and aggregate stability in arid grassland soil. *Soil & Tillage Research* **95**: 172-181.

Li, Y., Li, X., Zhang, P. & Yin, P. (2007) Effects of land use on organic carbon and nutrient contents in desert soil. *Journal of Gansu Agricultural University* **42**(2): 103-107.

Li, Y. Y., Shao, M. A., Zhen, G. J. Y. & Li, Q. F. (2007) Impact of grassland recovery and reconstruction on soil organic carbon in the northern Loess Plateau. *Acta Ecologica Sinica* **27**(6): 2279-2287.

Liang, A., McLaughlin, N., Zhang, X., Shen, Y., Shi, X. & Fan, R. (2011) Short-term effects of tillage practices on soil aggregation fractions in a Chinese Mollisol. *Acta Agriculturau Scandinavica, Section B - Soil and Plant Science* **61**(6): 535-542.

Liang, A. Z., Zhang, X. P., Fang, H. J., Yang, X. M. & Drury, C. F. (2007) Short-term effects of tillage practices on organic carbon in clay loam soil of Northeast China. *Pedosphere* **17**(5): 619-623.

Lilienfein, J., Wilcke, W., Vilela, L., Ayarza, A., do Carmo Lima, S. & Zech, W. (2003) Soil fertility under native cerrado and pasture in the Brazilian savanna. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **67**: 1195-1205.

Lilienfein, J., Wilcke, W., Vilela, L., do Carmo Lima, S., Thomas, R. & Zech, W. (2000) Effect of no-tillage and conventional tillage systems on the chemical composition of soil solid phase and soil solution of brazilian savanna. *Journal of Plant Nutrition and Soil Science* **163**: 411-419.

Lima, A. M. N., Silva, I. R., Neves, J. C. L., Novais, R. F., Barros, N. F., Mendonca, E. S., Smyth, T. J., Moreira, M. S. & Leite, F. P. (2006) Soil organic carbon dynamics following afforestation of degraded pastures with Eucalyptus in southeastern Brazil. *Forest Ecology & Management* **235**: 219-231.

Lisboa, C., Conant, R. T., Haddix, M. L., Cerri, C. E. P. & Cerri, C. C. (2009) Soil carbon turnover measurement by physical fractionation at a forest-to-pasture chronosequence in the Brazilian Amazon. *Ecosystems* **12**: 1212-1221.

Liu, E., Teclemariam, S., Yan, C., Yu, J., Gu, R., Liu, S., He, W. & Liu, Q. (2014) Long-term effects of no-tillage management practice on soil organic carbon and its fractions in the northern China. *Geoderma* **213**: 379-384.

Liu, S., Xiao, H., Tong, C. & Wu, J. S. (2003) Microbial biomass C, N and P and their responses to application of inorganic and organic fertilizers in subtropical paddy soils. *Research of Agricultural Modernization* **24**: 279-281.

Lopez-Bellido, R., Fontan, J., Lopez-Bellido, F. & Lopez-Bellido, L. (2009) Carbon sequestration by tillage, rotations, and nitrogen fertilization in a Mediterranean Vertisol. *Agronomy Journal* **101**(1): 310-318.

Lopez-Bellido, R. J., Munoz-Romero, V., Fuentes-Guerra, R., Fernandez-Garcia, P. & Lopez-Bellido, L. (2017) No-till: A key tool for sequestering C and N in microaggregates on a Mediterranean Vertisol. *Soil & Tillage Research* **166**: 131-137.

Lopez-Fando, C., Dorado, J. & Pardo, M. T. (2007) Effects of zone-tillage in rotation with no-tillage on soil properties and crop yields in a semi-arid soil from central Spain. *Soil & Tillage Research* **95**(1-2): 226-276.

Lopez-Fando, C. & Pardo, M. T. (2009) Changes in soil chemical characteristics with different tillage practices in a semi-arid environment. *Soil & Tillage Research* **104**(2): 278-284.

Lou, Y., Xu, M., Chen, X., He, X. & Zhao, K. (2012) Stratification of soil organic C, N and C:N ratio as affected by conservation tillage in two maize fields of China. *Catena* **95**: 124-130.

LTER, K. (2017) Kellogg Biological Station. Long-Term Ecological Research Data Catalog. In: https://lter.kbs.msu.edu/data/: Kellogg Biological Station, Michigan State University.

Lugo, A. E. & Sanchez, M. J. (1986) Land-Use and Organic-Carbon Content of Some Subtropical Soils. *Plant and Soil* **96**: 185-196.

Luizao, R. C. C., Bonde, T. A. & Rosswall, T. (1992) Seasonal variation of soil microbial biomass-the effects of clearfelling a tropical rainforest and establishment of pasture in the Central Amazon. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* **24**: 805-813.

Ma, K., He, X., Ma, B., Luo, D. & Ma, Y. (2006) Effects of land use pattern on soil in the Loess Plateau of south Ningxia. *Ecology and Environment* **15**(6): 1231-1236.

Macedo, M. O., Resende, A. S., Garcia, P. C., Boddey, R. M., Jantalia, C. P., Urquiaga, S., Campello, E. F. C. & Franco, A. A. (2008) Changes in soil C and N stocks and nutrient dynamics 13 years after recovery of degraded land using leguminous nitrogen-fixing trees. *Forest Ecology & Management* **255**: 1516-1524.

Machado, S. (2011) Soil organic carbon dynamics in the Pendleton long-term experiment: Implications of biofuel production in Pacific Northwest. *Agronomy Journal* **103**: 253-260.

Machado, S., Petrie, S., Rhinhart, K. & Ramig, R. E. (2008) Tillage effects on water use and grain yield of winter wheat and green pea in rotation. *Agronomy Journal* **100**(1): 154-162.

Maia, S. M. F., Ogle, S. M., Cerri, C. E. P. & Cerri, C. C. (2009) Effects of grassland management on soil carbon sequestration in Rondonia and Mato Grosso states, Brazil. *Geoderma* **149**: 84-91.

Maillard, É., McConkey, B. G., St. Luce, M., Angers, D. A. & Fan, J. (2018) Crop rotation, tillage system, and precipitation regime effects on soil carbon stocks over 1 to 30 years in Saskatchewan, Canada. *Soil and Tillage Research* **177**: 97-104.

Majumder, B., Mandal, B. & Bandyopadhyay P. K. (2008) Soil organic carbon pools and productivity in relation to nutrient management in a 20-year-old rice–berseem agroecosystem. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* **44**(451-461).

Makumba, W., Akinnifesi, F. K., Janssen, B. & Oenema, O. (2007) Long-term impact of a gliricidia-maize intercropping system on carbon sequestration in southern Malawi. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environmen* **118**: 237-243.

Mandal, B., Majumder, B., Bandyopadhyay, P. K., Hazra, G. C., Gangopadhyay, A., Samantaray, R. N., Mishra, A. K., Chaudhury, J., Saha, M. N. & Kundu, S. (2007) The potential of cropping systems and soil amendments for carbon sequestration in soils under long-term experiments in subtropical India. *Global Change Biology* **13**: 357-369.

Manlay, R. J., Kaire, M., Masse, D., Chotte, J. L., Ciornei, G. & Floret, C. (2002) Carbon, nitrogen and phosphorus allocation in agro-ecosystems of a West African savanna I. The plant component under semi-permanent cultivation. *Agriculture, Ecosystems, & Environment* **88**: 215-232.

Manlay, R. J., Masse, D., Chotte, J. L., Feller, C., Kaire, M., Fardoux, J. & Pontanier, R. (2002) Carbon, nitrogen and phosphorus allocation in agro-ecosystems of a West African savanna II. The soil component under semi-permanent cultivation. *Agriculture, Ecosystems, & Environment* **88**: 233-248.

Maquere, V., Laclau, J. P., Bernoux, M., Saint-Andre, L., Goncalves, J. L. M., Cerri, C. C., Piccolo, M. C. & Ranger, J. (2008) Influence of land use (savanna, pasture, Eucalyptus plantations) on soil carbon and nitrogen stocks in Brazil. *European Journal of Soil Science* **59**: 863-877.

Marin-Spiotta, E., Silver, W., Swanston, C. W. & Ostertag, R. (2009) Soil organic matter dynamics during 80 years of reforestation of tropical pastures. *Global Change Biology* **15**: 1584-1597.

Markewitz, D., Davidson, E., Moutinho, P. & Nepstad, D. (2004) Nutrient loss and redistribution after forest clearing on a highly weathered soil in Amazonia. *Ecological Applications* **14**: S177-S199.

Martinez, E., Fuentes, J., Pino, V., Silva, P. & Acevedo, E. (2013) Chemical and biological properties as affected by no-tillage and conventional tillage systems in an irrigated Haploxeroll of Central Chile. *Soil & Tillage Research* **126**: 238-245.

Martin-Lammerding, D., Tenorio, J. L., Albarran, M. M., Zambrana, E. & Walter, E. (2013) Influence of tillage practices on soil biologically active organic matter content over a growing season under semiarid Mediterranean climate. *Spanish Journal of Agricultural Research* **11**(1).

Martin-Rueda, I., Munoz-Guerra, L. M., Yunta, F., Estaban, E., Tenorio, J. L. & Lucena, J. J. (2007) Tillage and crop rotation effects on barely yield and soil nutrients on a Calciortidic Haploxeralf. *Soil & Tillage Research* **92**(1-2): 1-9.

Martins, E. L., Coringa, J. E. S. & Weber, O. L. S. (2009) Organic carbon in granulometric fraction and in humic substances of a Brazilian Oxisol under different land use systems. *Acta Amazonica* **39**: 655-660.

Masto, R. E., Chhonkar, P. K., Purakayastha, T. J., Patra, A. K. & Singh, D. (2008) Soil quality indices for evaluation of long-term land use and soil management practices in semi-arid sub-tropical India. *Land Degradation & Development* **19**: 516-529.

Materechera, S. A. & Mkhabela, T. S. (2001) Influence of land-use on properties of a ferralitic soil under low external input farming in southeastern Swaziland. *Soil & Tillage Research* **62**: 15-25.

McCarty, G. W., Lyssenko, N. N. & Starr, J. L. (1998) Short-term changes in soil carbon and nitrogen pools during tillage management transition. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **62**: 1564-1571.

McGrath, D. A., Smith, C. K., Gholz, H. L. & Oliveira, F. D. (2001) Effects of land-use change on soil nutrient dynamics in Amazonia. *Ecosystems* **4**: 625-645.

McLeod, M. K., Schwenke, G. D., Cowie, A. L. & Harden, S. (2013) Soil carbon is only higher in the surface soil under minimum tillage in Vertosols and Chromosols of New South Wales North-West Slopes and plains, Australia. *Soil Research* **51**: 680-694.

Melero, S., Lopez-Bellido, R., Lopez-Bellido, L., Munoz-Romero, V., Moreno, F. & Murillo, J. (2011) Long-term effect of tillage, rotation and nitrogen fertilizer on soil quality in a Mediterranean Vertisol. *Soil & Tillage Research* **114**(2): 97-107.

Mendham, D. S., O'Connell, A. M. & Grove, T. S. (2003) Change in soil carbon after land-clearing or afforestation in highly weathered lateritic and sandy soils of southwestern Australia. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* **95**: 143-156.

Mielke, L. N., Doran, J. W. & Richards, K. A. (1986) Physical environment near the surface of plowed and no-tilled soils. *Soil & Tillage Research* **7**: 355-366.

Mikha, M., Benjamin, J., Vigil, M. & Nielson, D. (2010) Cropping intensity impacts on soil aggregation and carbon sequestration in the Central Great Plains. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **74**(5): 1712-1719.

Mikha, M., Vigil, M. & Benjamin, J. (2013) Long-term tillage impacts on soil aggregation and carbon dynamics under wheat-fallow in the Central Great Plains. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **77**(2): 594-605.

Mikhailova, E. A., Bryant, R. B., Vassenev, I. I., Schwager, S. J. & Post, C. J. (2000) Cultivation effects on soil carbon and nitrogen contents at depth in the Russian Chernozem. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **64**: 738-745.

Morris, A. R. (1984) A comparison of soil nutrient levels under grassland and two rotations of Pinus patula in the Usutu Forest, Swaziland. In: *Proceedings IUFRO Symposium on Site and Productivity of Fast Growing Plantations*, pp. 881-892.

Motavalli, P. P., Discekici, H. & Kuhn, J. (2000) The impact of land clearing and agricultural practices on soil organic C fractions and $CO_2$ efflux in the Northern Guam aquifer. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **79**: 17-27.

Motavalli, P. P. & McConnell, J. (1998) Land use and soil nitrogen status in a tropical pacific island environment. *Journal of Environmental Quality* **27**: 119-123.

Mrabet, R., Saber, N., El-brahli, A., Lahlou, S. & Bessam, F. (2001) Total, particulate organic matter and structural stability of a Calcixeroll soil under different wheat rotations and tillage systems in a semiarid area of Morocco. *Soil & Tillage Research* **57**: 225-235.

Muller, M. M. L., Guimaraes, M. D., Desjardins, T. & Martins, P. F. D. (2001) Pasture degradation in the Amazon region: soil physical properties and root growth. *Pesquisa Agropecuaria Brasileira* **36**: 1409-1418.

Munoz-Romero, V., Lopez-Bellido, R., Fernandez-Garcia, P., Redondo, R., M urillo, S. & Lopez-Bellido, L. (2017) Effects of tillage, crop rotation and N application rate on labile and recalcitrant soil carbon in a Mediterranean Vertisol. *Soil & Tillage Research* **169**: 118-123.

Murage, E., Voroney, P., Kay, B., Deen, B. & Beyaert, R. (2006) Dynamics and turnover of soil organic matter as affected by tillage. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **71**(4): 1363-1370.

Mutuo, P. K., Cadisch, G., Albrecht, A., Palm, C. A. & Verchot, L. (2005) Potential of agroforestry for carbon sequestration and mitigation of greenhouse gas emissions from soils in the tropics. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* **71**: 43-54.

MWPS. (2004) Manure Characteristics. MWPS-18 Section 1. In: *Midwest Plan Service*, Ames, Iowa: Midwest Plan Service.

Nadal-Romero, E., Cammeraat, E., Perez-Cardiel, E. & Lasanta, T. (2016) How do soil organic carbon stocks change after cropland abandonment in Mediterranean humid mountain areas? *Science of Total Environment* **566-567**: 741-752.

Navarrete, D., Sitch, S., Aragao, L. E. O. C. & Pedroni, L. (2016) Conversion from forests to pastures in the Colombian Amazon leads to contrasting soil carbon dynamics depending on land management practices. *Global Change Biology* **22**: 3503-3517.

Navarrete, I. A. & Tsutsuki, K. (2008) Land-use impact on soil carbon, nitrogen, neutral sugar composition and related chemical properties in a degraded Ultisol in Leyte, Philippines. *Soil Science and Plant Nutrition* **54**: 321-331.

Nayaka, A. K., Gangwara, B., Shuklab, A. K., Mazumdara, S. P., Kumarb, A., Rajab, R., Kumara, A., Kumara, V., Raia, P. K. & Mohana, U. (2012) Long-term effect of different integrated nutrient management on soil organic carbon and its fractions and sustainability of rice–wheat system in Indo Gangetic Plains of India. *Field Crops Research* **127**: 129-139.

Nayaka, P., Patel, D., Ramakrishnan, B., Mishra, A. K. & Samantary, R. N. (2009) Long-term effect of chemical fertilizer and compost on soil carbon under intensive rice-rice cultivation. *Field Crops Research* **127**: 129-139.

Neill, C., Cerri, C. C., Melillo, J. M., Feigl, B. J., Steudler, P. A., Moraes, J. F. L. & Piccolo, M. C. (1997) Stocks and dynamics of soil carbon following deforestation for pasture in Rondonia. In: *Soil Processes and the Carbon Cycle*, eds. R. Lal, J. M. Kimble, R. F. Follett & B. A. Stewart, pp. 9-28.

Neill, C., Melillo, J. M., Steudler, P. A., Cerri, C. C., de Morales, J. F. L., Piccolo, M. C. & Brito, M. (1997) Soil carbon and nitrogen stocks following forest clearing for pasture in the southwestern Brazilian Amazon. *Ecological Applications* **7**: 1216-1225.

Neufeldt, H., Resck, D. V. S. & Ayarza, M. A. (2002) Texture and land-use effects on soil organic matter in Cerrado Oxisols, Central Brazil. *Geoderma* **107**: 151-164.

Nyamadzawo, G., Chikowo, R., Nyamugafata, P., Nyamangara, J. & Giller, K. (2008) Soil organic carbon dynamics of improved fallow-maize rotation systems under conventional and no-tillage in Central Zimbabwe. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* **81**(1): 85-93.

Nyborg, M., Solberg, E. D., Malhi, S. S. & Izaurralde, R. C. (1995) *Fertilizer N, crop residue, and tillage alter soil C and N content in a decade* Boca Raton, FL: CRC Press.

Ogle, S. M., Breidt, F. J. & Paustian, K. (2005) Agricultural management impacts on soil organic carbon storage under moist and dry climatic conditions of temperate and tropical regions. *Biogeochemistry* **72**: 87-121.

Ogle, S. M., Swan, A. & Paustian, K. (2012) No-till management impacts on crop productivity, carbon input and soil carbon sequestration. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment* **149**: 37-49.

Ogunkunle, A. O. & Eghaghara, O. O. (1992) Influence of land-use on soil properties in a forest region of southern Nigeria. . *Soil Use and Management* **8**: 121-125.

Ohta, S. (1990) Initial soil changes associated with afforestation with Acacia auriculiformis and Pinus kesiya on denuded grasslands of the Pantabangan Area, Central Luzon, the Phillipines. *Soil Science & Plant Nutrition* **36**: 633-643.

Olson, K. R., Lang, J. M. & Ebelhar, S. A. (2005) Soil organic carbon changes after 12 years of no-tillage and tillage of Grantsburg soils in Southern Illinois. *Soil & Tillage Research* **81**(2): 217-225.

Osher, L. J., Matson, P. A. & Amundson, R. (2003) Effect of land-use change on soil carbon in Hawaii. *Biogeochemistry* **65**: 213-232.

Packer, I. J., Hamilton, G. J. & Koen, T. B. (1992) Runoff, soil loss and soil physical property changes of light textured surface soils from long-term tillage treatments. *Australian Journal of Soil Research* **30**: 789-806.

Page, K. L., Dalal, R. C., Pringle, M. J., Bell, M., Dang, Y. P., Radford, B. & Bailey, K. (2013) Organic carbon stocks in cropping soils of Queensland, Australia, as affected by tillage management, climate, and soil characteristics. *Soil Research* **51**: 596-607.

Pampolino, M. F., Laureles, E. V., Gines, H. C. & Buresh, R. J. (2008) Soil carbon and nitrogen changes in long-term continuous lowland rice cropping. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **72**: 798-807.

Pan, G., Zhou, P., Li, Z., Smith, P., Li, L., Qiu, D., Zhang, X., Xu, X., Shen, S. & Chen, X. (2009) Combined inorganic/organic fertilization enhances N efficiency and increases rice productivity through organic carbon accumulation in a rice paddy from the Tai Lake region, China. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* **131**(3): 274-280.

Parfitt, R. L., Theng, B. K. G., Whitton, J. S. & Shepherd, T. G. (1997) Effects of clay minerals and land use on organic matter pools. *Geoderma* **75**: 1-12.

Parton, W. J., Schimel, D. S., Cole, C. V. & Ojima, D. S. (1987) Analysis of factors controlling soil organic matter levels in Great Plains grasslands. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **51**(5): 1173-1179.

Paul, S., Flessa, H., Veldkamp, E. & Lopez-Ulloa, M. (2008) Stabilization of recent soil carbon in the humid tropics following land use changes: evidence from aggregate fractionation and stable isotope analyses. *Biogeochemistry* **87**: 247-263.

Paustian, K., Agren, G. & Bosatta, E. (1997) Modelling litter quality effects on decomposition and soil organic matter dynamics. In: *Driven by Nature: Plant Litter Quality and Decomposition*, eds. G. Cadisch & K. E. Giller, pp. 316–336. UK: CAB International.

Pennock, D. J. & van Kessel, C. (1997) Effect of agriculture and of clear-cut forest harvest on landscape-scale soil organic carbon storage in Saskatchewan. *Canadian Journal of Soil* **77**: 211-218.

Perrin, A. S., Fujisaki, K., Petitjean, C., Sarrazin, M., Godet, M., Garric, B., Horth, J. C., Balbino, L. C., Filho, A. S., de Almeida Machado, P. L. O. & Brossard, M. (2014) Conversion of forest to agriculture in Amazonia with the chop-and-mulch method: does it improve the soil carbon stock? . *Agriculture Ecosystem & Environment* **184**: 101-114.

Piccolo, G. A., Andriulo, A. E. & Mary, B. (2008) Changes in soil organic matter under different land management in Misiones Province (Argentina). . *Scientia Agricola (Piracicaba, Braz.)* **65**: 290-297.

Pierce, F. J. & Fortin, M. C. (1997) *Long-term tillage and periodic plowing of a no-tilled soil in Michigan: Impacts, yield, and soil organic matter*. Boca Raton, FL, USA: CRC Press Inc.

Plaza-Bonilla, D., Cantero-Martinez, C. & Alvaro-Fuentes, J. (2011) Soil carbon dioxide flux and organic carbon content: effects of tillage and nitrogen fertilization. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **75**(5): 1874-1884.

Potter, K. N., Torbert, H. A., Johnson, H. B. & Tischler, C. R. (1999) Carbon storage after long-term grass establishment on degraded soils. *Soil Science* **164**: 718-725.

Potvin, C., Whidden, E. & Moore, T. (2004) A case study of carbon pools under three different land-uses in Panama. *Climatic Change* **67**: 291-307.

Powers, J. S. (2004) Changes in soil carbon and nitrogen after contrasting land-use transitions in northeastern Costa Rica. *Ecosystems* **7**: 134-146.

Powers, J. S. & Veldkamp, E. (2005) Regional variation in soil carbon and δ13C in forests and pastures of northeastern Costa Rica. *Biogeochemistry* **72**: 315-336.

Powlson, D. S. & Jenkinson, D. S. (1982) A comparison of the organic matter, biomass, adenosine triphosphate and mineralizable nitrogen contents of ploughed and direct-drilled soils. *Journal of Agricultural Science* **97**: 713-721.

Prasad, J. V. N. S., Srinivasa Rao, C. H., Srinivas, K., Naga Jyothi, C. H., Venkateswarlu, B., Ramachandrappa, B. K., Dhanapal, G. N., Ravichandra, K. & Mishra, P. K. (2016) Effect of ten years of reduced tillage and recycling of organic matter on crop yields, soil organic carbon and its fractions in Alfisols of semi arid tropics of southern India. *Soil & Tillage Research* **156**: 1874-1884.

Presley, D., Sindelar, A., Buckley, M. & Mengel, D. (2011) Long-term nitrogen and tillage effects on soil physical properties under continuous grain sorghum. *Agronomy Journal* **104**(3): 749-755.

Puget, P. & Lal, R. (2005) Soil organic carbon and nitrogen in a Mollisol in Central Ohio as affected by tillage and land use. *Soil & Tillage Research* **81**(1-2): 201-213.

Quincke, J. A., Wortmann, C. S., Mamo, M., Franti, T. & Drijber, R. A. (2006) Occasional tillage of no-till systems. *Agronomy Journal* **99**(4): 1158-1168.

Rangel, O. J. P., Silva, C. A. & Guimarães, P. T. G. (2007) Stock and fractions of the organic matter of latosol cultivated with coffee in different planting spacings. *Revista Brasileira de Ciencia do Solo* **31**: 1341-1353.

Rasiah, V., Florentine, S. K., Williams, B. L. & Westbrooke, M. E. (2004) The impact of deforestation and pasture abandonment on soil properties in the wet tropics of Australia. *Geoderma* **120**: 35-45.

Rasmussen, P. E. & Albrecht, S. L. (1997) *Crop management effects on organic arbon in semi-arid Pacific northwest soils*. Boca Raton, FL: CRC Press.

Rasmussen, P. E. & Smiley, R. W. (1997) Soil carbon and nitrogen change in long-term agricultural experiments at Pendleton, Oregon. In: *Soil Organic Matter in Temperate Agroecosystems*, eds. E. A. Paul, E. T. Elliott, K. Paustian & C. V. Cole, pp. 317-333. Boca Raton: CRC Press.

Reeder, J. D., Schuman, G. E. & Bowman, R. A. (1998) Soil C and N changes on conservation reserve program lands in the central Great Plains. *Soil and Tillage Resarch* **47**: 339-349.

Rees, R. & Castle, K. (2002). Nitrogen recovery in soils amended with organic manures combined with inorganic fertilisers. *Agronomie* 22.

Reiners, W. A., Bouwman, A. F., Parsons, W. F. J. & Keller, M. (1994) Tropical rainforest conversion to pasture: changes in vegetation and soil properties. *Ecological Applications* **4**: 363-377.

Resh, S. C., Binkley, D. & Parrotta, J. A. (2002) Greater soil carbon sequestration under nitrogen-fixing trees compared with Eucalyptus species. *Ecosystems* **5**: 217-231.

Rhoades, C. C., Eckert, G. E. & Coleman, D. (2000) Soil carbon differences among forest, agriculture, and secondary vegetation in lower montane Ecuador. *Ecological Applications* **10**: 497-505.

Rhoton, F. E., Bruce, R. R., Buehring, N. W., Elkins, G. B., Langdale, C. W. & Tyler, D. D. (1993) Chemical and physical characteristics of four soil types under conventional and no-tillage systems. *Soil & Tillage Research* **28**: 51-61.

Richards, A. E., Dalal, R. C. & Schmidt, S. (2007) Soil carbon turnover and sequestration in native subtropical tree plantations. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* **39**: 2078-2090.

Riezebos, H. T. & Loerts, A. C. (1998) Influence of land use change and tillage practice on soil organic matter in southern Brazil and eastern Paraguay. *Soil & Tillage Research* **49**: 271-275.

Robertson, F., Armstrong, R., Partington, D., Perris, R., Oliver, I., Aumann, C., Crawford, D. & Rees, D. (2015) Effect of cropping practices on soil organic carbon: evidence from long-term field experiments in Victoria, Australia. *Soil Research* **53**: 636-646.

Rojas, J. M., Prause, J., Sanzano, G. A., Arce, O. E. A. & Sanchez, M. C. (2016) Soil quality indicators selection by mixed models and multivariate techniques in deforested areas for agricultural use in NW of Chaco, Argentia. *Soil & Tillage Research* **155**: 250-262.

Roscoe, R. & Buurman, P. (2003) Tillage effects on soil organic matter in density fractions of a Cerrado Oxisol. *Soil & Tillage Research* **70**: 107-119.

Ross, C. W. & Hughes, K. A. (1985) Maize/oats forage rotation under 3 cultivation systems , 1978-83 2. Soil properties. *New Zealand Journal of Agricultural Research* **28**: 209-219.

Rossi, J., Govaerts, A., De Vos, B., Verbist, B., Vervoort, A., Poesen, J., Muys, B. & Deckers, J. (2009) Spatial structures of soil organic carbon in tropical forests--a case study of Southeastern Tanzania. *Catena* **77**: 19-27.

Rubin, D. B. (1988) Using the SIR algorithm to simulate posterior distribution. In: *Bayesian Statistics 3*, eds. J. M. Bernardo, M. H. Degroot, D. V. Lindley & C. A. S. Smith, pp. 395-402. Cambridge, Massachusetts: Oxford University Press.

Russell, A. E., Raich, J. W., Fisher, R. F. & Valverde-Barrantes, O. J. (2007) Tree species effects on soil properties in experimental plantations in tropical moist forest. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **71**: 1389-1397.

Sa, J. C. M., Cerri, C. C., Dick, W. A., Lal, R., Venske Filho, S. P., Piccolo, M. C. & Feigl, B. E. (2001) Organic matter dynamics and carbon sequestration rates for a tillage chronosequence in a Brazilian Oxisol. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **65**: 1486-1499.

Sa, J. C. M., Tivet, F., Lal, R., Briedis, C., Hartman, D. C., dos Santos, J. Z. & dos Santos, J. B. (2014) Long-term tillage systems impacts on soil C dynamics, soil resilience and agronomic productivity of a Brazilian Oxisol. *Soil & Tillage Research* **136**: 38-50.

Saffigna, P. G., Powlson, D. S., Brookes, P. C. & Thomas, G. A. (1989) Influence of sorghum residues and tillage on soil organic matter and soil microbial biomass in an Australian vertisol. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* **21**: 759-765.

Saggar, S., Yeates, G. W. & Shepherd, T. G. (2001) Cultivation effects on soil biological properties, microfauna and organic matter dynamics in Eutric Gleysol and Gleyic Luvisol soils in New Zealand. *Soil & Tillage Research* **58**: 55-68.

Saha, S. K., Nair, P. K. R., Nair, V. D. & Kumar, B. M. (2009) Soil carbon stock in relation to plant diversity of homegardens in Kerala, India. *Agroforestry Systems* **76**: 53-65.

Saha, S. K., Nair, P. K. R., Nair, V. D. & Kumar, B. M. (2010) Carbon storage in relation to soil size-fractions under tropical tree-based land-use systems. *Plant & Soil* **328**: 433-446.

Sainju, U., Caesar, T., Lenssen, A., Evans, R. & Kolberg, R. (2009) Tillage and cropping sequence impacts on nitrogen cycling in dryland farming in Eastern Montana, USA. *Soil & Tillage Research* **103**(2): 332-341.

Sainju, U., Lenssen, A., Caesar-Thonthat, T. & Waddell, J. (2005) Carbon sequestration in dryland soils and plant residue as influenced by tillage and crop rotation. *Journal of Environmental Quality* **35**(4): 1341-1347.

Sainju, U., Lenssen, A., Caesar-TonThat, R., Jabro, J., Lartey, R., Evans, R. & Allen, B. (2011) Dryland residue and soil organic matter as influenced by tillage, crop rotation, and cultural practice. *Plant and Soil* **338**(1-2): 27-41.

Sainju, U., Singh, B., Whitehead, W. & Wang, S. (2005) Carbon supply and storage in tilled and nontilled soils as influenced by cover crop and nitrogen fertilization. *Journal of Environmental Quality* **35**(4): 1507-1517.

Sainju, U. M., Senwo, Z. N., Nyakatawa, E. Z., Tazisong, I. A. & Reddy, K. C. (2008) Soil carbon and nitrogen sequestration as affected by long-term tillage, cropping systems, and nitrogen fertilizer sources. *Agriculture Ecosystem & Environment* **127**(3-4): 234-240.

Sainju, U. M., Singh, B. P. & Whitehead, W. F. (2002) Long-term effects of tillage, cover crops, and nitrogen fertilization on organic carbon and nitrogen concentrations in sandy loam soils in Georgia, USA. *Soil & Tillage Research* **63**: 167-179.

Salimon, C. I., Davidson, E. A., Victoria, R. L. & Melo, A. W. F. (2004) $CO_2$ flux from soil in pastures and forests in southwestern Amazonia. *Global Change Biology* **10**: 833-843.

Salinas-Garcia, J. R., Hons, F. M. & Matocha, J. E. (1997) Long-term effects of tillage and fertilization on soil organic matter dynamics. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **61**: 152-159.

Salinas-Garcia, J. R., Velazquez-Garcia, J. J., Gallardo-Valdez, M., Diaz-Mederos, P., Caballero-Hernandez, F., Tapia-Vargas, L. M. & Rosales-Robles, E. (2002) Tillage effects on microbial biomass and nutrient distribution in soils under rain-fed corn production in central-western Mexico. *Soil & Tillage Research* **66**(2): 143-152.

Salvo, L., Hernandez, J. & Ernst, O. (2010) Distribution of soil organic carbon in different size fractions, under pasture and crop rotations with conventional tillage and no-till systems. *Soil & Tillage Research* **109**: 116-122.

Sanchez, P. A., Villachica, J. H. & Bandy, D. E. (1983) Soil fertility dynamics after clearing a tropical rainforest in Peru. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **47**: 1171-1178.

Saynes , V., Hidalgo, C., Etchevers, J. D. & Campo, J. E. (2005) Soil C and N dynamics in primary and secondary seasonally dry tropical forests in Mexico. *Applied Soil Ecology* **29**: 282-289.

Schedlbauer, J. L. & Kavanagh, K. L. (2008) Soil carbon dynamics in a chronosequence of secondary forests in northeastern Costa Rica. *Forest Ecology and Management* **255**: 1326-1335.

Schiffman, P. M. & Johnson, W. C. (1989) Phytomass and detrital carbon storage during forest regrowth in the southeastern United States Piedmont. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* **19**: 69-78.

Schomberg, H. & Jones, O. (1998) Carbon and nitrogen conservation in dryland tillage and cropping systems. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **63**(5): 1359-1366.

Schultz, J. E. (1995) Crop production in a rotation trial at Tarlee, South Australia. *Australian Journal of Experimental Agriculture* **35**: 865-876.

Schwendenmann, L. & Pendall, E. (2006) Effects of forest conversion into grassland on soil aggregate structure and carbon storage in Panama: evidence from soil carbon fractionation and stable isotopes *Plant & Soil* **288**: 217-232.

Shang, C. & Tiessen, H. (1997) Organic matter lability in a tropical oxisol: Evidence from shifting cultivation, chemical oxidation, particle size, density, and magnetic fractionations. *Soil Science* **162**: 795-807.

Sheehy, J., Six, J., Alakukku, L. & Regina, K. (2013) Fluxes of nitrous oxide in tilled and no-tilled boreal arable soils. *Agriculture Ecosystem & Environment* **164**: 190-199.

Shen, M. X., Yang, L. Z., Yao, Y. M., Wu, D. D., Wang, J., Guo, R. & Yin, S. (2007) Long-term effects of fertilizer managements on crop yields and organic carbon storage of a typical rice-wheat agroecosystem of China. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* **44**: 187-200.

Sheng, X., Liu, Y. & Sun, J. (2004) Effect of land-use change on soil habitat in north Hebei plateau during last 50 year. *Chinese Journal of Applied Ecology* **15**(4): 589-592.

Shi, X., Yang, X., Drury, C., Raynolds, W., McLaughlin, N., Welacky, T. & Zhang, X. (2011) Zone tillage impacts on organic carbon of a clay loam in Southwestern Ontario. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **75**(3): 1083-1089.

Shirato, Y., Yagasaki, Y. & Nishida, M. (2011) Using different versions of the Rothamsted Carbon model to simulate soil carbon in long-term experimental plots subjected to paddy-upland rotation in Japan. *Soil Science and Plant Nutrition* **57**: 597-606.

Shirato, Y. & Yokozawa, M. (2005). Applying the Rothamsted carbon model for long-term experiments on Japanese paddy soils and modifying it by simple mining of the decomposition rate. *Soil Science and Plant Nutrition* 51(3): 405-415.

Shrestha, B. M., Singh, B. R., Forte, C. & Certini, G. (2015) Long-term effects of tillage, nutrient application and crop rotation on soil organic matter quality assessed by NMR spectroscopy. *Soil Use and Management* **31**: 358-366.

Shukla, M. K., Lal, R. & Ebinger, M. (2006) Determining soil quality indicators by factor analysis. *Soil & Tillage Research* **87**(2): 194-204.

Silva, A. M., Nogueira, D. P., Ikematsu, P., Silveira, F. M., Bomback, M., Alves, S. H., Paula, F. P. & Camargo, P. B. (2009) Carbon stocks and isotopic composition of the organic matter in soils covered by native vegetation and pasture in Sorocaba, SP, Brazil. *International Journal of Environmental Research* **3**: 435-440.

Silver, W. L., Kueppers, L. M., Lugo, A. E., Ostertag, R. & Matzek, V. (2004) Carbon sequestration and plant community dynamics following reforestation of tropical pasture. *Ecological Applications* **14**: 1115-1127.

Singh, P., Heikkinen, J., Ketoja, E., Nuutinen, V., Palojärvi, A., Sheehy, J., Esala, M., Mitra, S., Alakukku, L. & Regina, K. (2015) Tillage and crop residue management methods had minor effects on the stock and stabilization of topsoil carbon in a 30-year field experiment. *Science of the Total Environment* **518-519**: 337-344.

Sitompul, S. M., Hairiah, K., Cadisch, G. & Van Noordwijk, M. (2000) Dynamics of density fractions of macro-organic matter after forest conversion to sugarcane and woodlots, accounted for in a modified Century model. *Netherlands Journal of Agricultural Science* **48**: 61-73.

Six, J., Elliott, E. T., Paustian, K. & Doran, J. W. (1998) Aggregation and soil organic matter accumulation in cultivated and native grassland soils. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **62**: 1367-1377.

Six, J., Paustian, K., Elliott, E. T. & Combrink, C. (2000) Soil structure and organic matter: I. Distribution of aggregate-size classes and aggregate-associated carbon. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **64**: 681-689.

Skjemstad, J. O., Spouncer, L. R., Cowie, B. & Swift, R. S. (2004) Calibration of the Rothamsted organic carbon turnover model (RothC ver. 26.3), using measurable soil organic carbon pools. *Australian Journal of Soil Research* **42**(1): 79-88.

Slobodian, N., Van Rees, K. & Pennock, D. (2002) Cultivation-induced effects on belowground biomass and organic carbon. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **66**: 924-930.

Smiley, G. L. & Kroschel, J. (2008) Temporal changes in carbon stocks of cocoa-gliricidia agroforests in Central Sulawesi, Indonesia. *Agroforest Systems* **73**: 219-231.

Smith, A. F. M. & Gelfand, A. E. (1992) Bayesian statistics without tears: a sampling-resampling perspective. *The American Statistician,* **46**: 84-88.

Smith, C. K., Oliveira, F. D., Gholz, H. L. & Baima, A. (2002) Soil carbon stocks after forest conversion to tree plantations in lowland Amazonia, Brazil. Forest Ecology and Management *Forest Ecology and Management* **164**: 257-263.

Sobol, I. M. (2001) Global sensitivity indices for nonlinear mathematical models and their Monte Carlo estimates. *Mathematical Modelling and Computation Experiment* **55**: 271-280.

Sohng, J., Singhakumara, B. M. P. & Ashton, M. S. (2017) Effects on soil chemistry of tropical deforestation for agriculture and subsequent reforestation with special reference to changes in carbon and nitrogen. *Forest Ecology & Management* **389**: 331-340.

Solomon, D., Fritzsche, F., Lehmann, J., Tekalign, M. & Zech, W. (2002) Soil organic matter dynamics in the subhumid agroecosystems of the Ethiopian Highlands: evidence from natural 13C abundance and particle-size fractionation. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **66**: 969-978.

Solomon, D., Lehmann, J. & Kinyangi, J. (2007) Long-term impacts of anthropogenic perturbations on dynamics and speciation of organic carbon in tropical forest and subtropical grassland ecosystems. *Global Change Biology* **13**: 511-530.

Solomon, D., Lehmann, J. & Zech, W. (2000) Land use effects on soil organic matter properties of chromic luvisols in semi-arid northern Tanzania: carbon, nitrogen, lignin and carbohydrates. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **78**: 203-213.

Sombrero, A. & de Benito, A. (2010) Carbon accumulation in soil. Ten-year study of conservation tillage and crop rotation in a semi-arid area of Castile-Leon, Spain. *Soil & Tillage Research* **107**: 64-70.

Sommer, R., Denich, M. & Vlek, P. L. G. (2000) Carbon storage and root penetration in deep soils under small-farmer land-use systems in the Eastern Amazon region, Brazil. *Plant and Soil* **219**: 231-241.

Sørensen, P. & Jensen, E. S. (1995). Mineralization of carbon and nitrogen from fresh and anaerobically stored sheep manure in soils of different texture. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 19(1): 29-35.

Sparling, G. P., Schipper, L. A., Hewitt, A. E. & Degens, B. P. (2000) Resistance to cropping pressure of two New Zealand soils with contrasting mineralogy. . *Australian Journal of Soil Research* **38**: 85-100.

Srivastava, S. C. & Singh, J. S. (1991) Microbial-C, microbial-N and microbial-P in dry tropical forests soils – effects of alternative land-uses and nutrient flux. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* **23**: 117-124.

Steinbach, H. & Alvarez, R. (2006) Changes in Soil Organic Carbon Contents and Nitrous Oxide Emissions after Introduction of No-Till in Pampean Agroecosystems. *Journal of Environmental Quality* **35**(135): 3-13.

Studdert, G. A., Domingo, M. N., Garcia, M. G., Monterubbianesi, M. G. & Dominguez, G. F. (2017) Soil organic carbon under contrasting cropping systems and its relationships with nitrogen supply capacity. *Cienc. Suelo* **35**: 285-299.

Studdert, G. A., Echeverria, H. E. & Casanovas, E. M. (1997) Crop-pasture rotation for sustaining the quality and productivity of a Typic Argiudoll. *Soil Science Society American Journal* **61**: 1466-1472.

Su, Y. (2007) Soil carbon and nitrogen sequestration following the conversion of cropland to alfalfa forage land in northwest China. *Soil & Tillage Research* **92**: 181-189.

Su, Y., Li, Y. & Zhao, H. (2006) Soil properties and their spatial pattern in a degraded sandy grassland under post-grazing restoration, Inner Mongolia, northern China. *Biogeochemistry* **79**: 297-314.

Su, Y., Zhao, H. & Li, Y. (2004) Spatial pattern of soil chemical properties in degraded sandy grassland under post-grazing natural restoration in Horqin sandy land. *Acta Pedologica sinica* **41**(3): 369-374.

Su, Y., Zhao, H., Zhang , T. & Cui, J. (2002) Characteristics of Sandy Grassland Soils under Post-grazing Natural Restoration in Horqin Sandy Land. *Journal of Desert Research* **22**(4): 333-338.

Su, Y. Z., Zhao, H. L., Zhang, T. H. & Zhao, X. Y. (2004) Soil properties following cultivation and non-grazing of a semi-arid sandy grassland in northern China. *Soil & Tillage Research* **75**: 27-36.

Sun, B., Hallett, P., Caul, S., Daniell, T. & Hopkins, D. (2011) Distribution of soil carbon and microbial biomass in arable soils under different tillage regimes. *Plant and Soil* **338**(1-2): 17-25.

Szott, L. T. & Palm, C. A. (1996) Nutrient stocks in managed and natural humid tropical fallows. *Plant and Soil* **186**: 293-309.

Taboada, M. A., Micucci, F. G., Cosentino, D. J. & Lavado, R. S. (1998) Comparison of compaction induced by conventional and zero tillage in two soils of the Rolling Pampa of Argentina. *Soil & Tillage Research* **49**: 57-63.

Templer, P. H., Groffman, P. M., Flecker, A. S. & Power, A. G. (2005) Land use change and soil nutrient transformations in the Los Haitises region of the Dominican Republic. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* **37**: 215-225.

Thomas, G. A., Dalal, R. C. & Standley, J. (2007) No-till effects on organic matter, pH, cation exchange capacity and nutrient distribution in a Luvisol in the semi-arid subtropics. *Soil & Tillage Research* **94**: 295-304.

Tian, H., Zhou, D. & Guo, P. (2001) The change of soil and vegetation with different years of leaving uncultivated. *Journal of Northeast Normal University* **33**(4): 72-77.

Tian, J., Zhou, Z., Bao, B. & Sun, J. (2008) Variations of soil particle size distribution with land-use types and influences on soil organic carbon and nitrogen. *Journal of Plant Ecology (Chinese version)* **32**(3): 601-610.

Tian, S., Wang, Y., Ning, T., Li, N., Zhao, H., Wang, B., Li, Z. & Chi, S. (2013) Continued no-till and subsoiling improved soil organic carbon and soil aggregation levels. *Agronomy Journal* **106**(1): 212-218.

Tiessen, H., Salcedo, I. H. & Sampaio, E. (1992) Nutrient and soil organic matter dynamics under shifting cultivation in semiarid northeastern Brazil. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **38**: 139-151.

Tiessen, H., Stewart, J. W. B. & Bettany, J. R. (1982) Cultivation effects on the amounts and concentrations of carbon, nitrogen, and phosphorus in grassland soils. *Agronomy Journal* **74**: 831-835.

Tivet , F., Sa, J. D. M., Lal, R., Borszowskei, P., Briedis, C., dos Santos, J., Sa, M., Hartman, D. D. C., Eurich, G., Farias, A., Bousinac, S. & Seguy, L. (2013) Soil organic carbon fraction losses upon continuous plow-based tillage and its restoration by diverse biomass-C inputs under no-till in sub-tropical and tropical regions of Brazil. *Geoderma* **209-210**: 214-225.

Tornquist, C. G., Hons, F. M., Feagley, S. E. & Haggar, J. (1999) Agroforestry system effects on soil characteristics of the Sarapiqui region of Costa Rica. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **73**: 19-28.

Townsend, A. R., Vitousek, P. M. & Trumbore, S. E. (1995) Soil organic matter dynamics along gradients in temperature and land use on the island of Hawaii. *Ecology* **76**: 721-733.

Trouve, C., Mariotti, A., Schwartz, D. & Guillet, B. (1994) Soil Organic-Carbon Dynamics under Eucalyptus and Pinus Planted on Savannas in the Congo. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* **26**: 287-295.

Trumbore, S. E., Davidson, E. A., Decamargo, P. B., Nepstad, D. C. & Martinelli, L. A. (1995) Belowground Cycling of Carbon in Forests and Pastures of Eastern Amazonia. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* **9**: 515-528.

Uhl, C. & Jordan, C. F. (1984) Succession and nutrient dynamics following forest cutting and burning in Amazonia. *Ecology* **65**: 1476-1490.

Unger, P. W. (2001) *Total carbon, aggregation, bulk density, and penetration resistance of cropland and nearby grassland soils*. Madison, WI: SSSA Special Publication

University, C. (2017) Substrate composition table. In: http://compost.css.cornell.edu/lignin.table.html: Cornell Composting. Cornell Waste Management Institute, Cornell University.

Ussiri, D. & Lal, R. (2009) Long-term tillage effects on soil carbon storage and carbon dioxide emissions in continuous corn cropping system from an alfisol in Ohio. *Soil & Tillage Research* **104**(1): 39-47.

Vagen, T. G., Walsh, M. G. & Shepherd, K. D. (2006) Stable isotopes for characterisation of trends in soil carbon following deforestation and land use change in the highlands of Madagascar. *Geoderma* (135): 133-139.

van Dam, D., Veldkamp, E. & van Breemen, N. (1997) Soil organic carbon dynamics: variability with depth in forested and deforested soils under pasture in Costa Rica. *Biogeochemistry* **39**: 343-375.

van Groenigen, K., Hastings, A., Forristal, D., Roth, B., Jones, M. & Smith, P. (2011) Soil C storage as affected by tillage and straw management: An assessment using field measurements and model predictions. *Agriculture Ecosystem & Environment* **140**(1-2): 218-225.

van Straaten, O., Corre, M. D., Wolf, K., Tchienkoua, M., Cuellar, E., Matthews, R. B. & Veldkamp, E. (2015) Conversion of lowland tropical forests to tree cash crop plantations loses up to one-half of stored soil organic carbon. *PNAS* **112**: 9956-9960.

VandenBygaart, A. J., Yang, X. M., Kay, B. D. & Aspinall, J. D. (2002) Variability in carbon sequestration potential in no-till soil landscapes of southern Ontario. *Soil & Tillage Research* **65**: 231-241.

Vanotti, M. B., Bundy, L. G. & Peterson, A. E. (1997) Nitrogen fertilizer and legume-cereal rotation effects on soil production and organic matter dynamics in Wisconsin. In: *Soil Organic Matter in Temperate Agroecosystems*, eds. E. A. Paul, E. T. Elliott, K. Paustian & C. V. Cole, pp. 317-333. Boca Raton: CRC Press.

Varvel, G. E. & Wilhelm, W. W. (2011) No-tillage increases soil profile carbon and nitrogen under long-term rainfed cropping systems. *Soil & Tillage Research* **114**(1): 28-36.

Veldkamp, E. (1994) Organic-Carbon Turnover in 3 Tropical Soils under Pasture after Deforestation. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **58**: 175-180.

Veldkamp, E., Becker, A., Schwendenmann, L., Clark, D. A. & Schulte-Bisping, H. (2003) Substantial labile carbon stocks and microbial activity in deeply weathered soils below a tropical wet forest. *Global Change Biology* **9**: 1171-1184.

Venterea, R. T., Baker, J. M., Dolan, M. S. & Spokas, K. A. (2006) Carbon and nitrogen storage are greater under biennial tillage in a Minnesota corn-soybean rotation. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **70**(5): 1752-1762.

Viaud, V., Angers, D. A., Parnaudeau, V., Morvan, T. & Menasseri Aubry, S. (2010) Response of organic matter to reduced tillage and animal manure in a temperate loamy soil. *Soil Use and Management* **27**(1): 84-93.

Villarino, S. H., Studdert, G. A., Laterra, P. & Cendoya, M. G. (2014) Agricultural impact on soil organic carbon content: Testing the IPCC carbon accounting method for evaluations at county scale. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment* **185**: 118-132.

Voroney, R. P., Van Veen, J. A. & Paul, E. A. (1981) Organic C dynamics in grassland soils. 2. Model validation and simulation of the long-term effects of cultivation and rainfall erosion. *Canadian Journal of Soil* **61**: 211-224.

Wadsworth, G., Southard, R. J. & Singer, M. J. (1988) Effects of Fallow Length on Organic-Carbon and Soil Fabric of Some Tropical Udults. *Science Society of America Journal* **52**: 1424-1430.

Wairu, M. & Lal, R. (2003) Soil organic carbon in relation to cultivation and topsoil removal on sloping lands of Kolombangara, Solomon Islands. *Soil & Tillage Research* **70**: 19-27.

Walker, S. M. & Desanker, P. V. (2004) The impact of land use on soil carbon in Miombo woodlands of Malawi. *Forest Ecology & Management* **203**: 345-360.

Wander, M. M., Bidart, M. G. & Aref, S. (1998) Tillage impacts on depth distribution of total and particulate organic matter in three Illinois soils. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **62**: 1704-1711.

Wang, F., Lin, C., Liq, I., He, C., Li, Y. & Lin, X. (2011) Effects of long-term fertilization on rice grain qualities and soil fertility factors in yellow paddy fields of southern China. *Plant Nutrition and Fertilizer Science* **17**: 283-290.

Wang, G., Haiyan, M., Ju, Q. & Juan, C. (2004) Impact of land use changes on soil carbon, nitrogen and phosphorus and water pollution in an arid region of northwest China. *Soil Use and Management* **20**: 32-39.

Wang, J. M. & Zhang, X. C. (2009) Changes of carbon storage in vegetation and soil during different successional stages of rehabilitated grassland. *Acta Prataculturae Sinica* **18**(1): 1-8.

Wang, S., Wilkes, A., Zhang, Z., Chang, X., Lang, R., Wang, Y. & Niu, H. (2011) Management and land use change effects on soil carbon in northern China's grasslands: a synthesis. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment* **142**: 329-340.

Wang, W. J. & Dalal, R. C. (2006) Carbon inventory for a cereal cropping system under contrasting tillage, nitrogen fertilization and stubble management practices. *Soil & Tillage Research* **91**(1-2): 68-74.

Wang, W. Y., Wang, Q. J., Wang, C. Y., Shi, H. L. & Wang, G. (2005) The effect of land management on carbon and nitrogen status in plants and soils of alpine meadows on the Tibetan plateau. *Land Degradation & Development* **16**: 405-415.

Wang, W. Y., Wang, Q. J. & Wang, G. (2006) Effects of land degradation and rehabilitation on soil carbon and nitrogen content on alpine Kobersia meadow. *Ecology and Environment* **15**: 362-366.

Wang, X., Liu, J., Zhang, X., Lei, R. X. & Lai, Y. (2007) Effects of Landuse Change on Soil Nutrients and Enzyme Activities and Their Correlations in Semiarid Area of the Loess Plateau. *Bulletin of Soil and Water Conservation* **27**(6): 50-56.

Wang, Z., Gao, B. & Li, X. (2006) Effects of different land use types on carbonhydrate content and aggregate stability in arid grassland soil. *Journal of Gansu Agricultural University* **41**(3): 91-95.

Wang, Z., Han, X. & Li, L. (2008) Effects of grassland conversion to croplands on soil organic carbon in the temperate Inner Mongolia. *Journal of Environmental Management* **86**: 529-534.

Wanniarachchi, S. D., Voroney, R. P., Vyn , T. J., Beyaert, R. P. & MacKenzie, A. F. (1999) Tillage effects on the dynamics of total and corn-residue-derived soil organic matter in two southern Ontario soils. *Canadian Journal of Soil Science* **79**: 473-480.

Weaver , P. L., Birdsey, R. A. & Lugo, A. E. (1987) Soil organic matter in secondary forests of Puerto Rico. *BioTropica* **19**: 17-23.

Wick, B., Tiessen, H. & Menezes, R. S. C. (2000) Land quality changes following the conversion of the natural vegetation into silvo-pastoral systems in semi-arid NE Brazil. Plant and Soil. *Plant and Soil* **222**: 59-70.

Wick, B., Veldkamp, E., de Mello, W. Z., Keller, M. & Crill, P. (2005) Nitrous oxide fluxes and nitrogen cycling along a pasture chronosequence in Central Amazonia, Brazil. *Biogeosciences* **2**: 175-187.

Wright, A. & Hons, F. (2004) Soil carbon and nitrogen storage in aggregates from different tillage and crop regimes. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **69**(1): 141-147.

Wu, H., Zhang, L. & Zhejiang, S. (2000) Effects of long-term application of different fertilizers on paddy soil yield and soil organic matter quality in Red Soil. *Chinese Journal of Soil Science* **31**: 125-126.

Wu, R. & Tiessen, H. (2002) Effect of Land Use on Soil Degradation in Alpine Grassland Soil, China. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **66**: 1648-1655.

Wu, X., Zhang, L., Ding, Y., Wang, Q., Lu, H. & Wang, X. (2006) Effect of Land Use on Soil Properties in Inter-distributing Area of Farming and Pasturing of Keerqin Sandy Land. *Journal of Soil and Water Conservation* **20**(4): 116-119.

Xu, S. Q., Zhang, M., Y., Zhang, H. L., Chen, F., Yang, G. L. & Xiao, X. P. (2013) Soil organic carbon stocks as affected by tillage systems in a double-cropped rice field. *Pedosphere* **23**(5): 696-704.

Xu, Y., Chen, W. & Shen, Q. (2007) Soil Organic Carbon and Nitrogen Pools Impacted by Long-Term Tillage and Fertilization Practices. *Communications in Soil Science and Plant Analysis* **38**: 347-357.

Yan, Y., Tang, H., Chang, R. & Liu, L. (2008) Variation of Below-Ground Carbon Sequestration Under Long Term Cultivation and Grazing in the Typical Steppe of Nei Monggol in North China. *Environmental Science* **29**(5): 1388-1393.

Yang, J. C., Huang, J. H., Pan, Q. M., Tang, J. W. & Han, X. G. (2004) Long-term impacts of land-use change on dynamics of tropical soil carbon and nitrogen pools. *Journal of Environmental Sciences-China* **16**: 256-261.

Yang, X., Blagodatsky, S., Lippe, M., Liu, F., Hammond, J., Xu, J. & Cadisch, G. (2016) Land-use change impact on time-averaged carbon balances: rubber expansion and reforestation in a biosphere reserve, south-west China. *Forest Ecology and Management* **372**: 149-163.

Yang, X. M. & Kay, B. D. (2001) Impacts of tillage practices on total, loose- and occluded-particulate, and humified organic carbon fractions in soils within a field in southern Ontario. *Canadian Journal of Soil Science* **81**: 149-156.

Yang, X. M. & Wander, M. M. (1999) Tillage effects on soil organic carbon distribution and storage in a silt loam soil in Illinois. *Soil & Tillage Research* **52**: 1-9.

Yemefack, M., Rossiter, D. G. & Jetten, V. G. (2006) Empirical modelling of soil dynamics along a chronosequence of shifting cultivation systems in southern Cameroon. *Geoderma* **133**: 380-397.

Yonekura, Y., Ohta, S., Kiyono, Y., Aksa, D., Morisada, K., Tanaka, N. & Kanzaki, M. (2010) Changes in soil carbon stock after deforestation and subsequent establishment of "Imperata" grassland in the Asian humid tropics. *Plant & Soil* **329**: 495-507.

Yu, W., Ma, Q., Zhao, X., Zhou, H. & Li, J. (2007) Changes of soil active organic carbon pool under different land use types. *Chinese Journal of Ecology* **26**(12): 2013-2016.

Yue, Q., Chang, Q., Liu, J., Liu, M. & Wang, D. (2007) Effect of different land utilization on soil nutrient and soil enzyme in Loess Plateau. *Journal of Northwest A & F University (Nat. Sci. Ed.)* **35**(12): 103-108.

Zereu, G., Negesse, T. & Nurfeta, A. (2014) Chemical composiiton and in vitro dry matter digestibility of vines and roots of four sweet potato (Ipomoea batatas) varieties grown in southern Ethiopia. *Tropical and Subtropical Agroecosystems* **17**: 547-555.

Zhan, Z., Li, X., Zhang, D. & Wang, Z. (2005) Effects of land use on organic C concentration and structural properties in alpine grassland soil. *Acta Pedologica Sinica* **42**(5): 777-782.

Zhang, H., Thompson, M. L. & Sandor, J. A. (1988) Compositional differences in organic matter among cultivated and uncultivated Argiudolls and Hapludalfs derived from loess. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **52**: 216-222.

Zhang, M., Sparrow, S., Lewis, C. & Knight, C. (2007) Soil properties and barley yield under a twenty-years experiment of tillage, straw management and nitrogen application rates in the sub-arctic area of Alaska. *Acta Agriculturea Scandinavica Section B-Soil and Plant Science* **57**: 374-382.

Zhang, X., Xin, X., Zhu, A., Zhang, J. & Yang, W. (2017) Effects of tillage and residue managements on organic C accumulation and soil aggregation in a sandy loam soil of the North China plain. *Catena* **156**: 176-183.

Zhang, Y., Zhong, W., Li, Z. & Cai, Z. (2006) Effects of long-term different fertilization on soil enzyme activity and microbial community functional diversity in paddy soil derived from quaternary red clay. *Journal of Ecology and Rural Environment* **22**: 39-44.

Zhao, W. Z., Xiao, H. L., Liu, Z. M. & Li, J. (2005) Soil degradation and restoration as affected by land use change in the semiarid Bashang area, northern China. *Catena* **59**: 173-186.

Zhou, Z., Sun, O. J. & Huang, J. (2007) Soil carbon and nitrogen stores and storage potential as affected by land-use in an agro-pastoral ecotone of northern China. *Biogeochemistry* **82**: 127-138.

Zingore, S., Manyame, C., Nyamugafata, P. & Giller, K. E. (2005) Long-term changes in organic matter of woodland soils cleared for arable cropping in Zimbabwe. *European Journal of Soil Science* **56**: 727-736.

Zinn, Y. L., Lal, R. & Resck, D. V. S. (2005) Changes in soil organic carbon stocks under agriculture in Brazil. *Soil & Tillage Research* **84**: 28-40.

Zinn, Y. L., Resck, D. V. S. & da Silva, J. E. (2002) Soil organic carbon as affected by afforestation with Eucalyptus and Pinus in the Cerrado region of Brazil. *Forest Ecology & Management* **166**: 285-294.

Zou, X. & Bashkin, M. (1998) Soil carbon accretion and earthworm recovery following revegetation in abandoned sugarcane fields. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* **30**: 825-830.

## Rice Cultivation

Cheng K, Ogle S.M., Parton, W.J., and Pan, G. (2013) Predicting methanogenesis from rice paddies using the DAYCENTecosystem model. Ecological Modelling 261-262: 19-31.

IRRI, 2002. Rice Almanac: Source Book for the Most Important Economic Activity on Earth, Third. ed. CABI Publishing, Wallingford, UK.

Katayanagi N, Fumoto T, Hayano M, Shirato Y, Takata Y, Leon A, Yagi K (2017). Estimation of total $CH_4$ emission from Japanese rice paddies using a new estimation method based on the DNDC-Rice simulation model. Science of the Total Environment 601–602: 346–355

Minamikawa, K., Tokida, T., Sudo, S., Padre, A., Yagi, K. (2015). Guidelines for measuring $CH_4$ and $N_2O$ emissions from rice paddies by a manually operated closed chamber method. National Institute for Agro-Environmental Sciences, Tsukuba, Japan

Pathak H, Li C and Wassmann R (2005) Greenhouse gas emissions from Indian rice fields: Calibration and upscaling using the DNDC model. Biogeosciences. 2:113-123.

Pathak H, Prasad S, Bhatia A, Singh S, Kumar S, Singh J, Jain MC (2003) Methane emission from rice-wheat cropping system of India in relation to irrigation, farmyard manure and dicyandiamide application. Agric. Ecosys. Environ. 97:309-316.

Pathak H and Wassmann R (2007) Introducing greenhouse gas mitigation as a development objective in rice-based agriculture: I. Generation of Technical Coefficients. Agril. Systems. 94:807-825.

Sander, B.O. and Wassmann, R. (2014). Common practices for manual greenhouse gas sampling in rice production: a literature study on sampling modalities of the closed chamber method. Greenhouse Gas Measurement and Management 4:1-13.

Speed, F.M., Hocking, R.R., Hackney, P., 2013. Methods of Analysis of Linear Models with Unbalanced Data. J. Am. Stat. Assoc. 73, 105–112.

Wang, J., Akiyama, H., Yagi, K., Yan, X., 2018, Controlling variables and emission factors of methane from global rice fields. Atmos. Chem. Phys., 18, 10419-10431

Yan, X., Yagi, K., Akiyama, H., Akimoto, H., 2005. Statistical analysis of the major variables controlling methane emission from rice fields. Glob. Chang. Biol. 11, 1131–1141.

Zhang, W., Sun, W., and Li, T. (2017). Uncertainties in the national inventory of methane emissions from rice cultivation: field measurements and modeling approaches. Biogeosciences, 14, 163-176.

## REFERENCES COPIED FROM THE 2006 IPCC GUIDELINES

IPCC (1997). *Revised 1996 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Inventories*. Houghton J.T., Meira Filho L.G., Lim B., Tréanton K., Mamaty I., Bonduki Y., Griggs D.J. Callander B.A. (Eds). Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC), IPCC/OECD/IEA, Paris, France.

IPCC (2000). *Good Practice* Guidance and Uncertainty Management in National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Penman J., Kruger D., Galbally I., Hiraishi T., Nyenzi B., Emmanuel S., Buendia L., Hoppaus R., Martinsen T., Meijer J., Miwa K., Tanabe K. (Eds). Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC), IPCC/OECD/IEA/IGES, Hayama, Japan.

IPCC (2003). *Good Practice Guidance for Land Use, Land-Use Change and Forestry*. Penman J., Gytarsky M., Hiraishi T., Krug, T., Kruger D., Pipatti R., Buendia L., Miwa K., Ngara T., Tanabe K., Wagner F. (Eds). Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC), IPCC/IGES, Hayama, Japan.

### Biomass

Albrecht, A. and Kandji, S.T. (2003). Carbon sequestration in tropical agroforestry systems. *Agriculture, Ecosytems and Environment* **99**: 15-27.

Hairiah, K. and Sitompul, S.M. (2000). Assessment and simulation of above-ground and below-ground carbon dynamics. Report to Asia Pacific Network (APN). Brawijaya University, Faculty of Agriculture, Malang, Indonesia.

Lasco, R.D. and Suson, P.D. (1999). A Leucaena Leucocephala -based indigenous fallow system in central Philippines: the Naalad system. *Intl Tree Crops Journal* **10**: 161-174.

Lasco, R.D., Lales, J.S., Arnuevo, M.T., Guillermo, I.Q., de Jesus, A.C., Medrano, R., Bajar, O.F. and Mendoza, C.V. (2002). Carbon dioxide ($CO_2$) storage and sequstration of land cover in the Leyte Geothermal Reservation. *Renewable Energy* **25**: 307-315.

Lasco, R.D., Sales, R.F., Estrella, R., Saplaco, S.R., Castillo, A.S.A., Cruz, R.V.O. and Pulhin, F.B. (2001). Carbon stocks assessment of two agroforestry systems in the Makiling Forest Reserve, Philippines. *Philippine Agricultural Scientist* **84**: 401-407.

Millennium Ecosystems Assessment (2005). Ecosystems and Human Well-being: A Synthesis. Island Press, Washington DC. 137pp.

Moore III, B. (2002). Chapter 2 Challenges of a changing earth. In, Challenges of a Changing Earth (W. Steffen, J. Jaeger, D.J. Carson, and C. Bradshaw, eds). Berlin: Springer-Verlag. Pp. 7-17.

Palm, C.A., Woomer, P.L., Alegre, J., Arevalo, L., Castilla, C., Cordeiro, D.G., Feigl, B., Hairiah, K., Kotto-Same, J., Mendes, A., Maukam, A., Murdiyarso, D., Njomgang, R., Parton, W.J., Ricse, A., Rodrigues, V., Sitompus, S.M. and van Noordwijk, M. (1999). Carbon sequestration and trace gas emissions in slash-and-burn and alternative land-uses in the Humid Tropics. ACB Climate Change Working Group. Final Report Phase II, Nairobi, Kenya.

Siregar, C.A. and Gintings, Ng. (2000). Research activities related to ground biomass measurement at Forestry Research Development Agency. Paper presented at the Workshop on LUCC and Greenhouse Gas Emissions Biophysical Data. Institut Pertanian Bogor. Indonesia, 16 December 2000.

Tjitrosemito, S. and Mawardi, I. (2000). 'Terrestrial carbon stock in oil palm plantation', Paper presented at the Science Policy Workshop on Terrestrial Carbon Assessment for Possible Trading under CDM Projects, Bogor, Indonesia 28-29 February 2000.

Tomich, T.P., van Noordwijk, M., Budidarsono, S., Gillison, A., Kusumanto, T., Murdiyarso, D., Stolle, T. and Fagi, A.M. (1998). Alternative to slash and burn in Indonesia. Summary Report and Synthesis of Phase II. ASB-Indonesia, Report No. 8, ICRAF, Bogor, Indonesia.

Wasrin, U.R., Rohiani, A, Putera, A.E. and Hidayat, A. (2000). Assessment of above-ground C-stock using remote sensing and GIS technique. Final Report, Seameo Biotrop, Bogor, 28p.

### Soils

Armentano, T.V. and Menges, E.S. (1986). Patterns of change in the carbon balance of organic soil-wetlands of the temperate zone. *Journal of Ecology* **74**: 755-774.

Bruce, J.P., Frome, M., Haites, E., Janzen, H., Lal, R. and Paustian, K. (1999). Carbon sequestration in soils. *Journal of Soil and Water Conservation* **54**:382-389.

Davidson, E.A. and Ackerman, I.L. (1993). Changes in soil carbon inventories following cultivation of previously untilled soils. *Biogeochemistry*, **20**:161–164.

Falloon, P. and Smith, P. (2003). Accounting for changes in soil carbon under the Kyoto Protocol: need for improved long-term data sets to reduce uncertainty in model projections. *Soil Use and Management*, **19**, 265-269.

Mann, L.K. (1986). Changes in soil carbon storage after cultivation. *Soil Science* **142**:279-288.

McGill, W. B. (1996). Review and classification of ten soil organic matter models. In: Powlson D.S., Smith P., and Smith J.U. (eds.). Evaluation of Soil Organic Matter Models Using Existing Long-Term Datasets. Springer-Verlag, Heidelberg: pp. 111-132.

Ogle, S.M., Breidt, F.J. and Paustian, K. (2005). Agricultural management impacts on soil organic carbon storage under moist and dry climatic conditions of temperate and tropical regions. *Biogeochemistry* **72**:87-121.

Paustian, K, Andren, O., Janzen, H.H., Lal, R., Smith, P., Tian, G., Tiessen, H., van, Noordwijk, M. and Woomer, P.L. (1997). Agricultural soils as a sink to mitigate $CO_2$ emissions. *Soil Use and Management* **13**:230-244.

Pierce, F. J., Fortin, M.-C. and Staton, M.J. (1994). Periodic plowing effects on soil properties in a no-till farming system. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **58**:1782-1787.

Smith, P., Powlson, D.S., Glendining, M.J. and Smith, J.U. (1998) Preliminary estimates of the potential for carbon mitigation in European soils through no-till farming. *Global Change Biology* **4**: 679-685.

Smith, P., Powlson, D.S., Smith, J.U. and Elliott, E.T. (eds) (1997). Evaluation and comparison of soil organic matter models. Special Issue, *Geoderma* **81**:1-225.

### Rice Cultivation

Cai, Z.C., Sawamoto, T., Li, C.S., Kang, G.D., Boonjawat, J., Mosier, A. and Wassmann, R. (2003b). Field validation of the DNDC model for greenhouse gas emissions in East Asian cropping systems, *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* **17**(4): 1107.

Cai, Z.C., Tsuruta, H., Gao, M., Xu, H. and Wei, C.F. (2003a). Options for mitigating methane emission from a permanently flooded rice field. *Global Change Biology* **9**: 37-45.

Cai, Z.C., Tsuruta, H. and Minami, K. (2000). Methane emission from rice fields in China: measurements and influencing factors. *Journal of Geophysical Research* **105**(D13): 17231–17242.

Cicerone, R.J. and Shetter, J.D. (1981). Sources of atmospheric methane: Measurements in rice paddies and a discussion. *Journal of Geophysical Research* **86**: 7203-7209.

Conrad, R. (1989). “Control of methane production in terrestrial ecosystems”. In: Exchange of Trace Gases between Terrestrial Ecosystems and the Atmosphere, M.O. Andreae and D.S. Schimel (eds.), 39-58.

Denier van der Gon, H.A.C. and Neue, H.U. (1995). Influence of organic matter incorporation on the methane emission from a wetland rice field. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* **9**: 11-22.

Denier van der Gon, H.A.C. and Neue, H.U. (2002). Impact of gypsum application on the methane emission from a wetland rice field. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* **8**: 127-134.

Fitzgerald, G.J., Scow, K.M. and Hill, J.E. (2000). Fallow season straw and water management effects on methane emissions in California rice. *Global Biogeochem. Cycles,* **14**: 767-775.

Huang, Y., Jiao, Y., Zong, L.G., Zheng, X.H., Sass, R.L. and Fisher, F.M. (2002). Quantitative dependence of methane emission on soil properties, *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* **64**(1-2): 157-167.

Huang, Y, Zhang, W., Zheng, X.H., Li, J. and Yu, Y.Q. (2004). Modeling methane emission from rice paddies with various agricultural practices. *Journal of Geophysical Research-Atmospheres* **109** (D8): Art. No. D08113 APR 29 2004.

IAEA (1992). Manual on measurement of methane and nitrous oxide emissions from agriculture. IAEA-TECDOC-674, pp. 91.

IGAC (1994). Global measurements standards of methane emissions for irrigated rice cultivation. Sass, R.L. and H.-U. Neue (eds.) IGAC Core Project Office, Cambridge, Mass., USA, 10 pp.

IPCC (International Panel on Climate Change) (1997). *Revised 1996 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories* Workbook (Volume 2). Cambridge University Press, Cambridge.

IPCC (International Panel on Climate Change) (2000). *Good Practice* Guidance and Uncertainty Management in National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge.

Li, C.S., Mosier, A., Wassmann, R., Cai, Z.C., Zheng, X.H., Huang, Y., Tsuruta, H., Boonjawat, J. and Lantin, R. (2004). Modeling greenhouse gas emissions from rice-based production systems: Sensitivity analysis and upscaling, *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* **18**.

Lindau, C.W., Bollich, P.K., de Laune, R.D., Mosier, A.R. and Bronson, K.F. (1993). Methane mitigation in flooded Louisiana rice fields. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* **15**: 174-178.

Minami, K. (1995). The effect of nitrogen fertilizer use and other practices on methane emission from flooded rice. *Fertilizer Research* **40**: 71-84.

Minamikawa, K., Tokida, T., Sudo, S., Padre, A., Yagi, K. (2015). *Guidelines for measuring $CH_4$ and $N_2O$ emissions from rice paddies by a manually operated closed chamber method*. National Institute for Agro-Environmental Sciences, Tsukuba, Japan.

Neue, H.U. and Sass, R. (1994). Trace gas emissions from rice fields. In: Prinn R.G. (ed.) Global Atmospheric-Biospheric Chemistry. Environmental Science Res. 48. Plenum Press, New York, pp. 119-148.

Nouchi, I., Mariko, S. and Aoki, K. (1990). Mechanism of methane transport from the rhizosphere to the atmosphere through rice plants. *Plant Physiology* **94**: 59-66.

Sander, B.O. and Wassmann, R. (2014). Common practices for manual greenhouse gas sampling in rice production: a literature study on sampling modalities of the closed chamber method. *Greenhouse Gas Measurement and Management* 4:1-13.

Sass, R. (2002). $CH_4$ emissions from rice agriculture. In 'Background Papers, IPCC Expert Meetings on *Good Practice* Guidance and Uncertainty Management in National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. IPCC-NGGIP, p. 399-417, available at http://www.ipcc-nggip.iges.or.jp/.

Sass, R.L., Fisher, F.M., Harcombe, P.A. and Turner, F.T. (1991). Mitigation of methane emission from rice fields: Possible adverse effects of incorporated rice straw. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles,* **5**: 275-287.

Sass, R. I., Fisher, F. M., Lewis, S. T., Jund, M. F. and Turner, F. T. (1994). Methane emissions from rice fields: Effect of soil properties. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* **2**, 135-140, 1994.

Sass, R.L., Fisher, F.M., Wang, Y.B., Turner, F.T. and Jund, M.F. (1992). Methane emission from rice fields: The effect of floodwater management. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* **6**: 249-262

Schütz, H., Holzapfel-Pschorn, A., Conrad, R., Rennenberg, H. and Seiler, W. (1989). A 3-year continuous record on the influence of daytime, season, and fertilizer treatment on methane emission rates from an Italian rice paddy. *Journal of Geophysical Research* **94**: 16405-16416.

Takai, Y. (1970). The mechanism of methane fermentation in flooded paddy soil. *Soil Science and Plant Nutrition* 16: 238-244.

Wassmann, R., and Aulakh, M.S. (2000). The role of rice plants in regulating mechanisms of methane emissions. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* **31**: 20-29.

Wassmann, R., Neue, H.U., Bueno, C., Lantin, R.S., Alberto, M.C.R., Buendia, L.V., Bronson, K., Papen, H. and Rennenberg, H. (1998). Methane production capacities of different rice soils derived from inherent and exogenous substracts. *Plant and Soil* **203**: 227-237.

Wassmann, R, Buendia, L.V., Lantin, R.S., Makarim, K., Chareonsilp, N. and Rennenberg, H. (2000). Characterization of methane emissions from rice fields in Asia. II. Differences among irrigated, rainfed, and deepwater rice. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* **58**: 107–119.

Watanabe, A. and Kimura, M. (1998). Factors affecting variation in $CH_4$ emission from paddy soils grown with different rice cultivars: A pot experiment. *Journal of Geophysical Research* **103**: 18947-18952.

Yagi, K. and Minami, K. (1990). Effect of organic matter application on methane emission from some Japanese paddy fields. *Soil Science and Plant Nutrition* **36**: 599-610.

Yagi, K, Tsuruta, H., Kanda, K. and Minami, K. (1996). Effect of water management on methane emission form a Japanese rice paddy field: Automated methane monitoring. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* **10**: 255-267.

Yagi, K., Minami, K. and Ogawa, Y. (1998). Effect of water percolation on methane emission from rice paddies: a lysimeter experiment. *Plant and Soil* **198**: 193-200.

Yan, X., Yagi, K., Akiyama, H. and Akimoto, H. (2005). Statistical analysis of the major variables controlling methane emission from rice fields. Global Change Biology 11, 1131-1141.